

CONTACT

The Phoenix Project: A LIGHT IN EVERY MIND!

“YE SHALL KNOW THE TRUTH AND THE TRUTH SHALL MAKE YOU MAD!”
“NOW THAT YOU’RE MAD, LET’S FIX IT!”

VOLUME 19, NUMBER 10

NEWS REVIEW

\$ 3.00

JANUARY 27, 1998

There’s Nothing New About The New World Order *Protocols Of Zion* Cover It All!

1/19/98 #1 HATONN

We come to write and I am reminded that we have, on several occasions, already run the *Protocols* in their full translation as well as, many times, short versions. So why do it again? Because I WANT YOU TO STUDY THEM and STUDY THEM CAREFULLY. I need you to know what IS IN THEM.

THESE ARE THE PLAN 2000 AS OUTLINED BY ANTICHRIST, AND YOU MUST UNDERSTAND THAT THEY ARE JUST A SELF-THIEVED GROUP WHO STOLE THE JUDEAN HERITAGE AS WELL AS STRUCTURED THEMSELVES TO RULE THE WORLD. IF YOU DON’T

LIKE THIS SET OF FACTS, I’M SORRY, BUT THIS IS THE WAY IT IS. THESE ARE NOT THE ONLY FACTIONS OF THE ANTICHRIST AND YOU WILL BE SEEING MORE AND MORE BLATANTLY DISPLAYED PARTICIPANTS EVERY DAY THAT PASSES.

As an example of what I mean, you who watched *60 MINUTES* last evening will recall that the first segment was on the atrocities and massacres in Algeria—against the Islamic families. If you think two people in the Simpson (Please see *There’s Nothing New About The New World Order* p.15)

INSIDE THIS ISSUE

Much-Asked-For NEW RELEASE!
Wisdom Of The Rays: The Masters Teach, p.2

The News Desk, p.3

Sananda: Critical Lessons On
The Antichrist Pharisees, p.8

Latest Video From Norio Hayakawa
The Panic Project: Area 51, p.58

Stellar Example Of The
Khazarian-Zionist Kind Of Guy
Featured: Jason Brent, Ex-Judge, p.59

CONTACT
P.O. Box 27800
Las Vegas, NV 89126

FIRST-CLASS MAIL
U.S. POSTAGE
PAID
Mojave, Ca. 93501
Permit No. 110

FIRST CLASS MAIL

TOTAL PAID SUBSCRIPTIONS: 1131

Much-Asked-For NEW RELEASE!

1/21/98 #1 HATONN

WISDOM OF THE RAYS

I want to comment on the new publication, *WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach, Vol. I*.

You have moved into "Big Time" now, readers, and if you do not understand the SPIRITUAL connections, you are never going to be able to participate wisely in anything else taking place, for it is a time in your world where Spiritual RIGHTNESS is GOING TO COME THROUGH and the LIES ARE GOING TO BE REVEALED IN THE LIGHT OF GOD.

This volume is published by America EAST Publishers, Inc. (never to be confused with America West and George Green).

We cannot sufficiently offer appreciation to the party making this work available, so for now we will simply say that this is a blessed individual who has grown so greatly within Truth that it causes a Father's heart to be filled with Joy—for we must never use pride as a term, for that indicates a lessening of the gift of the one by replacing a part of that tribute to self.

This volume will be offered soon in French, and eventually in other languages.

I would suggest that you first go to your local bookstore(S) and ask for a copy. When they don't have it, demand they carry it, for it will be a BEST SELLER on all listings very quickly (ISBN: 0-9661921-0-9; Library of Congress Catalog Card Number: 97-77792). The volume was printed in Canada. The only way we will get "our" books recognized, from such as this to the *Phoenix Journals* themselves, is to DEMAND that they be carried in bookstores. This is an easy one with

which to begin for it is both copyrighted and listed.

I know there will be separate information regarding this book elsewhere in the paper [*below*] and I am sorry that the full-color presentation of the cover cannot be reproduced here. ALL IS LIGHT, READERS, AND IN EACH RAY THERE IS POWER BEYOND YOUR RECOGNITION, AND THROUGH THE PERFECT PRISM COMES PERFECT REFRACTION, AND EACH RAY BECOMES DISTINCT (AS WELL AS ALL COLOR TONES IN BETWEEN). FURTHER COMES THE BLACK COVER, FOR FROM THE BLACK COMES THE PULLING OF ALL LIGHT—LEAVING THE VOID OF NO COLOR, NO POWER, NO ABILITY TO HAVE LIFE.

We are humbly grateful for the hours and hours (nearly a year in preparation) spent by individuals making sure everything is properly done and stated so that only TRUTH is borne forth. Dr. Young has also contributed a Preface and Introduction spanning some 100 pages, and made sure that all compiled information is factual and verified.

You, as readers, will find great peace and joy in the experience of this volume. If you have to let something else go in the interim, do so, for this is truly a book you will want for the long-haul in the hard times to come.

Since the very first book has been presented with love to Dharma and E.J., and thus to myself, I can only, on behalf of them, say we are humbly grateful. To Ekkers it was a total surprise in every way and shall be forever treasured among the priceless gifts. And to our friend at America East Publishers, there are no appropriate words, of course, beyond "thank you". You have presented something which CAN go public in a time of acceptance of Angels and Guides without great quibbling over possibilities and

harangue from the adversaries.

We must bring information to the world, yes, in our effort to offer possibility of *change*. However, the *real* mission, and that which each must confront, is the connection of SELF to/with/within GOD. And, you need a little help no matter who you might be. Dharma read it, cover to cover, the very evening she received it and frankly, because of it, we can go on with the task at hand, which is consuming days of nothing but presentation of nasty information, hour after hour. This is borne out by an 84-page *CONTACT* last week just beginning to summarize and tie up ends in the task in point.

These are "impossible" presentations, readers, but note: IT IS POSSIBLE FOR THIS TEAM, AND THE SUPPORT TEAM CREATES THE MIRACLES—THE HARD WAY; WE WORK FOR IT. There is no magic, no mysterious things or beings—just hard work with abundant backup for each thing we bring forth—and hours and hours on the part of every member to see that this is the most perfect work we can present to our best ability as human beings under the firing line.

We can do this, however, because of the willing-to-risk truth-bringers who have come before. Just know, friends, that the grapes are ripe and the baby full-term. THE TRUTH WILL CONFRONT THE LIES AND THE LIARS WILL FALL. SO BE IT!

Editor's note: Since the selling price of this volume is already quite a discount over the typical US \$25-40 for a work of this size and features, it is not possible to offer further discounts (which are also an accounting nightmare) to our readers, such as were prematurely announced in last week's CONTACT.

ABOUT THE BOOK

This much-asked-for volume is a compilation of the popular spiritual writings that have been appearing in the *CONTACT* newspaper since June of 1996, on through to March of 1997.

Included in this large volume (400+ pages) is a detailed Introduction to the 14 Higher Authors of the messages—Master Teachers, Wayshowers, and Guides—by Dr. Edwin M. Young, Editor-In-Chief of *CONTACT*. Included are several never-before-published commentaries unique to the purpose of this volume, as well as a few perennial favorites.

The expansive yet compassionate nature of the messages delivered in *WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach* not only challenges those already firmly committed upon the spiritual path, but also provides a serious first step to help ones who are just awakening to (and inquiring about) the magnificent Spiritual Transformation now sensed by many to be in progress upon this planet.

\$15us / \$20can 415 pages + 4 color photos

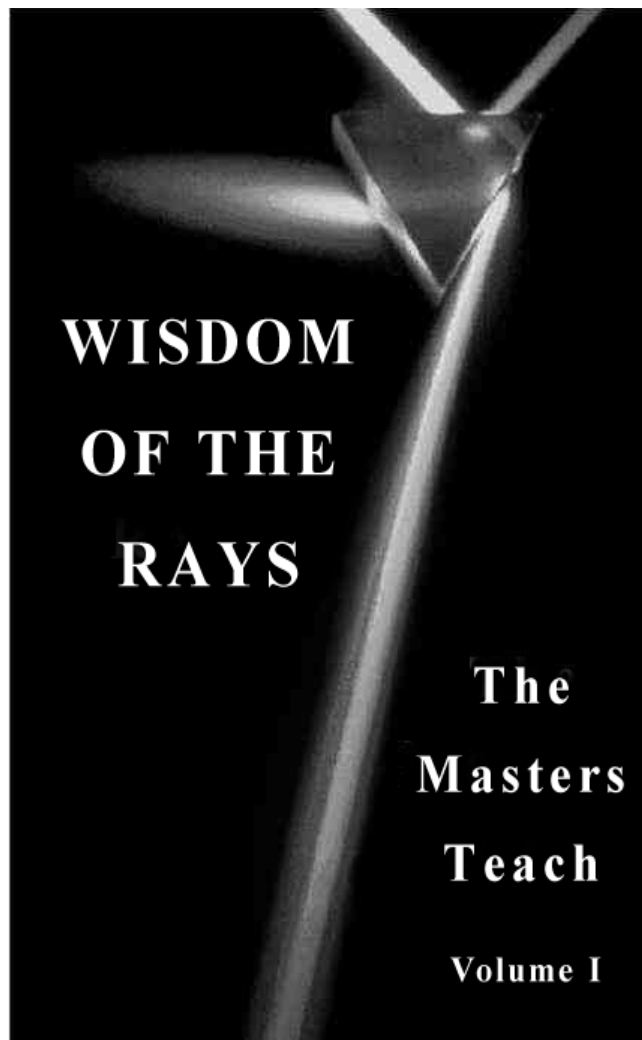
In USA: Phoenix Source Distributors, Inc. 1-800-800-5565

In Canada: The Preferred Network, Inc. 1-800-294-5250

America East Publishers, Inc.

P.O. Box 794, Champlain NY 12919

e-mail: ameast@tminet.com



FROM THE BACK COVER

"Our Elder Brothers from the Higher Realms of Creation are attempting to communicate with ALL of us at this time. Why? Take a look around you. The old ways of doing things aren't working. Our planet is entering a time of massive, turbulent change and renewal. To put it bluntly: we NEED help! And that's where this book comes into the picture. Yes, eventually 'the Phoenix will arise from the ashes' after this Great Cleansing process, but the ride could be quite a bumpy one, especially for those ill-prepared for what is to happen.

"Just how we choose to deal with such change is THE question each of us must confront. Yet confusion swirls everywhere upon Earth at this time. And restless searchers cry out for that which may help them cope with these truly challenging times ahead. Thus these messages courtesy of our most loving Elder Brothers from the Higher Realms of Creation who are but further along the same spiritual path we all must eventually walk."

The News Desk

1/24/98 DR. AL OVERHOLT

CASPIAN SEA OIL: THE MATCHMAKER

U.S. and Iran to “Kiss and Make Up” After Years of Enmity

Excerpted from the INTERNET, *Truth in Media*, <<http://www.beograd.com/truth/>>, 1/12/98: [quoting]

That the Clinton administration would sooner or later bow to Wall Street’s God—the Almighty Dollar—and kiss and make up with Iran, 19 years of enmity between our countries notwithstanding, should come as no surprise to the *TiM* readers. Globalists, such as Bill Clinton, were put in positions of power by Wall Street and Big Business because they believe in nothing; because no ideology or moral principle rules supreme; because nothing is sacred to them except their power to rule (also see this writer’s *WASHINGTON TIMES* column, “The Nothing Philosophy”, Dec. 29, 1996).

Nor should it be a surprise that the reason for such an eventual turn-about-face in the U.S. foreign policy is the Caspian Sea oil—the next most likely world conflagration point. Here is an excerpt from the *Truth in Media*’s GLOBAL WATCH Bulletin 97/5-2, May 13, 1997:

“The *Dow Jones Newswire* reported from Teheran, Iran, on May 5, China and Russia were keen to cooperate on oil and gas exploration in this region, according to a senior Iranian government source, the *Islamic Republic News Agency* reported.

It quoted Esmail Jalilian, a senior official with the state-owned National Iranian Oil Co., as saying that ‘China and Russia are ready to contribute to oil and gas projects in Iran’.”

So ostensibly to compete with Russia and China, some foreign policy analysts started advocating last year a change in the U.S. anti-Iran posture. Never mind that France, China and Russia are supplying to Iran missiles or nuclear technology which could threaten some Western targets in years to come (just as we did to Iraq in the early 1980s). Never mind that the MULTINATIONAL oil companies fly as many flags as it takes to make a big buck, including China’s or Russia’s. And that they, not the U.S. taxpayers, will be the main benefactors of the Caspian Sea oil exploitation. [End quoting]

Some more “anything for a buck”—and planned world turmoil of the “real rulers” of this world.

THE LONDON *ECONOMIST* PEDDLES “NEW GEOPOLITICS” FOR 21st CENTURY: TRANSATLANTIC GANG-UP AGAINST CHINA

“The Next Balance of Power: A Geopolitical Detective Story.”

From the INTERNET, courtesy of Sofie Mattsson, 1/14/98: [quoting]

In a lengthy, unsigned article, *The Economist*, in its first edition of 1998, spelled out its

geopolitical forecasts and wishes for the new millennium. And the essence of their agenda was, not surprisingly, for the United States and Europe to join forces to block China from emerging as a new superpower in the 21st century.

After going through a long, convoluted definition of how to distinguish a potential superpower from a mere regional power, (global military reach, vigorous foreign policy, popular support for a “muscular” foreign policy, and practical motives for engaging in global competition), *The Economist* posed the question: “Who is heading for great-power rank by about 2030?”

After writing off all of Africa, all of Latin America, India, and most every other emerging nation, their pick came down to: China, Islam, Russia, Japan, the U.S., Europe, and a combination of the U.S. and Europe. The author(s) dismissed Russia, Japan and Islam—each for different reasons.

They then posed, what they described as the “vital question”: “The chief question at the 1990s’ end is whether Europe and America will remain a foreign-policy partnership, or ignore the 20th century’s lesson book and go their separate ways. If they hold together, they can between them be the chief shaper of the 21st century. If they do not, they may end up as merely two of the five or six entrants in a new global balance-of-power competition; a far more dangerous prospect. Together, the EuroAmerican democracies can stay almost unchallengeable far into the new century.... Take Europe and America apart, and that comforting prospect vanishes.

A Euro-American split radically changes all calculations about the future.... Now at the end of the 20th century, a chance has come to redefine the Euro-American alliance. No longer just a protective American arm around Europe’s shoulder, it can become an equal partnership in which Europeans and Americans defend their shared interests outside Europe as well as within it.

If that does not happen, America will be sorry.

The *Economist* continued, that if an Atlantic breakup occurs, Europe will be even sorer. China will attempt to flex its muscle, particularly in Central Asia, Russia will respond by a new military buildup, and this “could be the start of a Eurasian war”. [End quoting]

It appears this war will happen in the near future. At any rate they can forget planning for 2030—by that time the elite should be long gone!

SOROS, MURDOCH, REV. MOON DEMAND INDONESIA GOVT. OVERTHROW

From the INTERNET, courtesy Sofie Mattsson 1/14/98: [quoting]

The British-IMF drumbeat against the Suharto regime continues in U.S. newspapers. Rupert Murdoch’s *New York Post* quotes George Soros, approving the compliance of his victims in South Korea, and then he “singled out Indonesia as an example of the Asian nations with entrenched regimes less open to change.” Speaking at Harvard, Soros said, “In Indonesia, you’ve got the same old corrupt regime, and that’s why the situation has deteriorated as much as it has.”

Moons (*Washington Times*) editorializes with the noise of a British Naval cannon in the old colonial days: “After President Suharto submitted an annual budget prepared in Fantasyland, the markets delivered a powerful no-confidence vote in Mr. Suharto’s economic leadership.” The Moon (*Times*) says that Suharto is up for “re-election” in March, putting the phrase in quotes sarcastically, since obviously only the world cartel’s vote should count to designate a country’s leadership.

The editorial says Suharto had the effrontery to “irrationally forecast a 1998 economic growth rate of 4 percent (while at the same time effectively telling the International Monetary Fund to take a hike)”. The editorial attacked the “crony-driven Indonesian economy” which is building “questionable power plants” and allowing “businessmen with close personal and political ties to the President” to get rich developing the country; all of these cronyism charges were made by the British faction against Nicholas Biddle, president of the Bank of the United States whose network of fellow nationalists committed the crime of industrializing America. The (Moon) *Times* warns, “Unless the IMF takes a hard stand in Indonesia, it will be inviting other nations to refrain from implementing economically necessary and politically difficult reforms.”

The (Moon) *Times* has been shamelessly playing to the populists, reporting favorably about an “anti-IMF coalition” of such politicians as Pat Buchanan and Jack Kemp, and generally reporting that the IMF is President Clinton’s ally. [End quoting]

The fighting to close out all who resist the NWO is getting fierce, no matter what the cost to the populace. This of course maximizes their depopulation goals as well.

BRITS ANNOUNCE NEW SHARK ATTACK VS. CHINA, EURASIAN LAND-BRIDGE

From the INTERNET, courtesy Sofie Mattsson, 1/14/98: [quoting]

British Intelligence (*Sunday Times of London*) of Jan. 11 announced that, after last week’s Indonesian crash, the global speculators plan next to try to smash Hongkong. Regent Pacific Group Ltd’s chairman Jim Mellon announced in the Jan. 11 (*Sunday Times*) that Hongkong’s Hang Seng index could soon fall to half of its current value, a virtual incitement to riot for sharks worldwide.

As several British strategists have made clear last week, the Brit plan is to target Indonesia, Singapore, and then Hongkong, in order to attempt to create a run on the Chinese currency itself.

“I hate picking movements in indices but I would predict the Hang Seng could fall to 4,000 or 5,000 before it bottoms,” the paper quoted Mellon saying from Hongkong. “I don’t think anything can stop a freefall in Hongkong. There will be one more downward spiral involving the collapse of the Hongkong market and the Hongkong dollar.”

The Hang Seng lost 3.89 percent (359.89 points) last Friday to close at 8,894.64. It ended 1997 at 10,722.76, and has thus lost over 17% since.

The Hongkong dollar, by comparison, has been held to 7.75 to the dollar throughout the 1990s. It is the only Asian currency which has not collapsed against the U.S. dollar in the past six months.

Tommy Cheung, president of the Association of Restaurant Managers, was quoted as saying that between 500 and 800 of Hongkong’s 10,000

licensed restaurants could go out of business within the next six months, due to an economic downturn in Hong Kong caused by the Asian financial crisis. [End quoting]

I doubt that China will sit by while the Western NWO attempts to wreak havoc on their country. Look out for some horrendous backlash in the near future!!

SHIRLEY ALLEN FREED... FOR NOW

Excerpted from *THE JUBILEE*, Nov./Dec. 1997: [quoting]

Illinois-Shirley Allen, the 51-year-old widow from Roby, Illinois who held off Illinois police for over 5 weeks at her home, has been released from McFarland Mental Health Center.

The *State Journal Register* reported (Dec. 16): After being moved from Sangamon County, a hearing was held in the Christian County Circuit Court on December 16, 1997, in the case of Shirley Allen. At that hearing, a report was received from Dr. Bruce A. Feldman, a psychiatrist associated with the Christian County Mental Health Center, stating that Ms. Allen does not present a danger to herself or anyone else at this time and, therefore should not be committed.

Based upon Dr. Feldman's report and Illinois law which provides for a person to remain at his residence pending an examination and hearing, Ms. Allen's attorneys, Lindsey E. Reese and William Conroy, requested that she be released during the pendency of the case. [End quoting]

Don't lose hope!

GOVERNOR TAPS BEETHOVEN TO ROCK GEORGIA'S CRADLE

From *THE ORLANDO SENTINEL*, 1/14/98: [quoting]

Gov. Zell Miller proposed Tuesday that the state provide the parents of every Georgia newborn with a classical music cassette or compact disc in order to boost the infant's intelligence later in life. Miller, proposed a \$105,000 allocation for the program in a \$12.5 billion budget proposal that he presented to the General Assembly. He proposed that Beethoven's *Ode To Joy* be included. [End quoting]

Hopefully, *CONTACT* readers will catch the significance of this article—*Ode To Joy* is the theme song of the New World Order, or you might say their anthem. The elite want to pound it into their little innocent, undeveloped brains—such cowards and rats.

AUTOMATIC ORGAN DONOR LAW UNDER FIRE IN BRAZIL

From *THE ORLANDO SENTINEL*, 1/4/98: [quoting]

A new law that makes virtually all Brazilians potential organ donors is drawing heat from the country's leading medical association, news reports

said Saturday. The National Council of Medicine has advised doctors to ignore the measure, calling it unconstitutional and pledging to challenge it in court. Under the law that took effect New Year's Day all Brazilians automatically become organ donors upon their deaths unless they specifically request otherwise. The measure is expected to lead to a tripling in the number of transplants in Brazil, which officials claim has one of the world's lowest rates for such procedures. [End quoting]

Sorry to say, but the persons still alive will probably be safer than if the law was left on the book. They are now stealing organs from live patients, and this could relieve some of the pressures on that source. GOD HELP US ALL!!

WHY GREENSPAN IS TARGETING SOCIAL SECURITY

From *THE NEW FEDERALIST*, by Nancy Spannaus, 1/5/98: [quoting]

The last major presentation which Federal

Let's review the context for this proposal first.

IMF AND WORLD BANK ORDERS

For a number of years now, the World Bank and the IMF have been agitating for the privatization of Social Security. The World Bank is urging all nations to "make the transition to a mandatory multipillar system", and it is specifically promoting the Chilean model. This promotion continues despite the fact that the Chilean model has led to a reduction in benefits for the workers, and that the private pension funds have lost money.

More specific to the United States have been the recommendations of the IMF. Most Americans may not realize that the IMF holds yearly consultations with all its member nations and issues "advice" to be followed. This includes the United States—which many erroneously believe is "running" the globalist institution.

Back in October 1992, going into the Presidential elections, Michael Mussa, head of the IMF Research Department, told a Washington press conference that it was imperative the U.S. slash Social Security, Medicare, and other "entitlements" programs....

THE RIP-OFF

The privatization scheme amounts to a transparent RIP-OFF, while the maintenance of the public insurance program is actually no threat at all. Social Security funds are invested in the securest of bonds—Treasury notes—and are projected to be adequate for decades to come, despite the fact that the working-age population is dropping due to low birthrates. An overall increase in population and productivity can put the Social Security trust fund in surplus.

But the leading financial firms don't like this secure investment. They want to grab the \$9-10 trillion scheduled to go into the Trust Fund, and charge fees, and gamble on the markets. Under the Chilean plan, brokers would get huge fees, and pensions invested in the markets would be subject to enormous risk.

Recent hype that the stock market makes more profit than Social Security has recently been challenged by a report commissioned by the National Committee to Preserve Social Security and Medicare (see January/February 1998 edition). It is more likely to be shot to pieces by the popping of the speculative bubble on the international markets. Greenspan may not have time to steal the money before that happens, but to be forewarned is to be forearmed: The Fed, the IMF, and the World Bank are out to steal Social Security, to save the banks. [End quoting]

The elite don't need the money to save the banks. They have stashed away almost all of the world's gold. They don't have enough until they have all assets—and they use any means to get them!!

AMERICANS ARE AWAKENING!

From *THE HOFFMAN WIRE*, e-mail <<http://www.hoffman-infb.com>>, 1/8/98: [quoting]

We've just turned the corner of a New Year, marching toward the (System-seeded) "doom" and

Reserve chairman Alan Greenspan made before the U.S. Congress received headlines on only one major subject, Social Security. Greenspan, who will drone endlessly about the need to keep unemployment at 5-6%, and to prevent wage increases (all, allegedly, to prevent the advent of inflation), chose to target "entitlements" like the Social Security old age pension as a "threat" (on the horizon, to be sure) to fiscal stability in the United States.

The reality is quite different. First and foremost, Greenspan is just following orders—the orders issued by the international financial institutions, the International Monetary Fund and the World Bank. Second, the Fed chairman is doing his part in pursuit of one of the biggest potential bank heists in history, the theft of trillions from the Social Security Trust to be put into the private financial markets, now teetering on the brink of collapse [*emphasis mine*].

“hopelessness” of a science-fiction script for the Millennium.

Many believe that script, have relieved themselves of the responsibility to act, to organize their fellow Americans—millions of whom are alert to what the Federal government represents but need a channel and a direction for their knowledge and anger.

The Terry Nichols jury is an outstanding example of the fact that we have a lot to be optimistic and hopeful about if we ourselves are willing to work and organize!

The Agents of Paralysis are wrong! It’s not too late—unless we give up. In fact, it’s morning in an America harboring a substantial minority of the population (20-30-40%?—history teaches that’s a revolutionary quorum), who don’t believe the Federal government anymore and who regard it as arrogant and deceptive.

Here is the statement of Jury Foreman Niki Deutchman: “I think that the government perhaps really dropped the ball.”

“I think there are other people out there,” she said, recalling defense witnesses who saw others with McVeigh before the bombing. “I think this was a horrible thing to have done and I doubt two people were able to bring it off.”

She also claimed FBI agents were “arrogant” when they didn’t use a tape recorder during a 9 1/2-hour interview with Nichols.

“Maybe it’s time for the government to be more respectful and be more aware of each of us people with inalienable rights,” said Mrs. Deutchman, an obstetrics nurse. “That may be part of the message from this whole incident in the first place.”

Wow, this lady sounds like Patrick Henry!

She’s not alone:

Juror Christy Seib...shared Deutchman’s opinion that the federal government has not yet prosecuted all of those responsible for the Oklahoma City bombing. “I want to say that I hope this doesn’t end here. I think there is more out there,” she said. “If there are truly more people involved, then they need to be found.”

Now we’re cooking with gas, America. It’s anvil-striking time. Never has the window of opportunity been open wider, even as pathetic beings in millennial suicide hoods parade past us, flagellating their backs with bundles of wire and shrieking, “Oh, woe, no hope; it’s too late...woe, woe...”

There have always been such people in all times and during all times there has been a sense of the imminence of doomsday.

But eschatology is God’s providence, not ours. Let Him find us, at crack of doom, sowing and planting in His vineyard.

Unlike the militia prophets and the TV preachers, both of whom are sick with the modern fever of the instant, who have no staying power and must always forecast an instant pay-off and big dividends from the slightest development in our favor—thus burning people out on false expectations—I am not saying that the verdict and opinions of the Nichols jury is a passport to anti-government utopia.

Rather it is a barometer of the kind of bedrock, anti-government conviction that rests beneath the surface of the American polls.

If we are like our great-grandparents, we will get to work and slowly and gradually sink deep roots among the people who hold these convictions and organize from such a rooted base.

But if we are like the demented modernists of the space age who call themselves militia and a hundred other names, we will rush out and proclaim that the Nichols jury’s sentiments indicate that, “Within six months Washington will fall, Clinton will be impeached and the Republic restored.”

This old farmer knows that people who talk in such a manner are city people. They expect crops without cultivation and they have succeeded in destroying the morale of activists and patriots.

I proclaim something very different. I tell you, the soil is fertile and the time to put our backs to the plough is now.

Have any of you ever steered a hand plough through a furrow pulled by a horse? I have and it’s the toughest work I have ever done. Row after row of back-breaking torment followed by a season of weeding and cultivating, watering and varmint-chasing, and only then comes the harvest.

It is time to jettison the Sci-Fi script that has been artificially implanted in us and return to the old ways of our great-grandparents, for only by that means can we make anything out of the ferment of the present, as epitomized by Foreman Niki Deutchman and millions of others.

Turn off the TV and the videos and the instant-this and the porta-that. Take a break from the Internet and the shortwave.

Read the old books, the in-depth history; engage in sustained inquiry and communicate with an elite of like-mind. Then you will be worthy to begin to lead and organize Americans like those Nichols jurors.

See what a subversive I am. I speak of new life, while most of the right wing frets about

millennial death.

But then, like my forefathers, I’m an old farmer and a father and the only thing I really know about is how to make things grow.

I don’t believe in *Star Trek*, I’m still engaged in Earth trek.

Thank you, Nichols jurors, for showing America that the people are still alive and still hungering for truth and leadership; and that it’s never “too late”, so long as we draw breath and the blood of our ancestors impels us to combat. — Michael A. Hoffman II [End quoting]

Maybe a better deduction from all of this is that people are beginning to see through government fabrications.

SOUND-ABSORBING SPHERES

From *POPULAR SCIENCE* magazine, Feb. 1998: [quoting]

ATLANTA—An insulating material first developed to withstand 2000° F temperatures may have a cool new use as a multipurpose sound-deadening material.

Ten years ago, Joe K. Cochran, a professor of materials engineering at Georgia Institute of

sound pict

Technology, developed the original spherical shell—which he calls aerospheres—as an alternative for industrial and home insulation.

More recently, one of Cochran’s colleagues, Krishan K. Ahuja, speculated that drilling tiny holes in the surface of the ceramic spheres would improve their noise absorption properties. Subsequent tests in which the hollow spheres’ sound-absorbing characteristics were compared with those of solid spheres proved the idea correct.

The next step is to pinpoint exactly how the spheres reduce noise. Then, they want to conduct tests with thicker spheres—which they believe will be more durable—and lightweight plastic spheres, which would be cheaper to produce.

The new material could have widespread uses. Unlike current foam and Kevlar acoustical liners which must be preshaped, the hollow, thin-skinned spheres could be poured into existing structures, including cavities around high-temperature devices such as jet engines.

“They can be used for any situation where you need to cut down noise,” says Ahuja. “They can be used for soundproofing residential and commercial buildings and quieting the exhaust

Red Lentils & Adzuki Beans

Two of the tastiest, most “storable” foods are now available in bulk, 50 lbs. per bag. Prepare and cook them just like pinto beans. Wonderful soup extender and both make super salad/sandwich sprouts.

- Adzuki Beans 50-lb. bag *\$50.
- Red Lentils 50-lb. bag *\$30.

Order From *New Gaia*—Call 800-639-4242

* Plus UPS delivery charge

systems of aircraft and automobiles. They also can be used to quiet hair dryers and pneumatic tools." [End quoting]

This is a very interesting concept.

NEWS FLASH!
THE FRANKLIN COVER-UP
UPDATE:

From *FREE AMERICA NETWORK*, Vol. 1, No. 1: [quoting]

John DeCamp

Troy Boner, one of the young men who had been violated over many years by politicians and their wealthy supporters at drug and drinking parties has just given John DeCamp a 13-page affidavit revealing how the FBI threatened him with solitary confinement for the rest of his life or death if he told the truth during the Franklin Cover-Up Grand Jury investigation held in Nebraska.

DeCamp has been granted the opportunity to view an incriminating film that Troy held as evidence: however, the 'authorities' intend to destroy the film once it has been viewed. DeCamp is doing all he can to make sure this film is not destroyed.

Janet Reno is assigning a special investigative team; however, when asked if he felt he could trust Reno, DeCamp answered, "No".

A British TV team will return this month to Nebraska to cover the story. Why is our major media not covering this? (Ed Note: To get the full story, read *THE FRANKLIN COVER UP* by John DeCamp [source not known].) [End quoting]

One guess why U.S. media won't touch this story—it could very easily bring down the whole U.S. government and many other elitists!!

THE LAW THAT NEVER WAS

From *FREE AMERICA NETWORK*, Vol. 1, No. 1: [quoting]

"Red" Beckman, co-author of *THE LAW THAT NEVER WAS* proving that *Amendment 16* to the *Constitution* was never ratified—therefore, the IRS is a fraud—intends to put a full page ad in several newspapers:

"NO MORE WACOS"

He and his supporters are forming a group called RAGE: Restrict Armed Government Excesses. In these ads they will be promoting disarming all federal employees!

Beckman has filed another Title #42 lawsuit, but the court said he had too many suits on file in federal court already so he filed it in Montana state court. He finds it interesting that the state court sent it up to federal court and requested an Article III judge. (Ed. Note: Perhaps they are learning something?)

"Red" tells me his definition of knowledge is: "Truth that is stored in the mind." (Ed. Note: And I would add "and in the heart.") [End quoting]

We have to keep up hope!

REVOLUTION BREWING
IN MEXICO

From *THE WORLD PRESS REVIEW*, 2/98: [quoting]

"A revolution is brewing in Mexico," says a former guerrilla turned academic who was interviewed by Guillermo Correa for the liberal

news magazine *Proceso* of Mexico City.

"The next wave of uprisings will involve many different kinds of activists, from indigenous people who have armed themselves for self-defense to homosexuals.... Many different social sectors are calling for the same thing: justice and equality," Juan Fernando Reyes Peldez, once a leftist guerrilla in northern Mexico, tells Correa.

"Eight different guerrilla armies are currently active in Mexico," says Reyes. "It is tragic," he says, "that the same poverty and injustice that he and others fought 20 years ago remain. The difference now, he says, is that a broader range of people are challenging government policies. —B.J. Kowalski [End quoting]

Chaos is breaking out all over the world. This is the clash of the titans.

HEARINGS A BUST

Excerpted from *THE SPOTLIGHT*, 1/5-12/98: [quoting]

...Congressional hearings were held to determine Clinton's links with Red China, particularly his now famous Red Chinese-directed re-election campaign.

The Senate Governmental Affairs Committee, chaired by Sen. Fred Thompson (R-Tenn), shut down without finding a so-called "smoking gun". This left the American public wondering how the senators could have missed what they had seen and heard. Was it all part of the sordid, tawdry Washington game?

The Clinton-COSCO deal appeared to have fallen through when the entire project was supposedly put on hold due to environmental impact issues.

Apparently, the only thing put on hold was the interest of the news media.

The environmental impact issues have been apparently set aside to allow the deal to proceed and COSCO seems headed for a major port facility on America's West Coast. [End quoting]

Bill's modus operandi is to try to get something done and, if it fails, get the people's minds on holidays, a big ballgame, a bigtime murder, Nichols and Oklahoma bombing case, etc.—while he accomplishes anyway what he was denied.

PLANNED FIRINGS RISE 56%
FROM YEAR-AGO PERIOD

From *THE ORLANDO SENTINEL*, 1/8/98: [quoting]

CHICAGO—The number of planned job cuts by major U.S. businesses rose in December from a year ago, a survey showed Wednesday. Planned cuts rose 56 percent last month to 58,293 from 37,402 in December 1996, according to the monthly survey by Challenger, Gray and Christmas. Compared with a month earlier, planned firings increased 23 percent. For all of 1997, announced job cuts totaled 434,350, down from 477,147 in 1996. [End quoting]

And the elite keep telling us that the economy is booming, yet foreclosures and bankruptcies are what are booming. Always take the opposite for truth.

WORK SMART

From *THE DAILY NEWS*, Los Angeles, 1/5/98: [quoting]

PAYCHECKS AROUND THE WORLD: Want to ask the boss for a raise? If you're a midlevel accountant, you can always say that your

colleagues in the U.K. are making an average of 23 percent more, according to a survey by Towers Perrin, a management consulting firm. As a factory worker, Swiss workers make an average of \$46,457 a year in total remuneration vs. \$37,856 for U.S. employees. But Americans come out ahead in CEO pay, with total benefits averaging \$900,000 compared with, for example, \$183,233 in New Zealand. [End quoting]

The rich get richer and all others get poorer—signs of the times.

GLOBAL WARMING EXPERTS,
AN ODD MIX

Excerpted from *THE JUBILEE*, Nov./Dec. 1997: [quoting]

Paul Beckner, president of *Citizens for a Sound Economy Foundation (CSE)*, says there is something odd about those 2,600 scientists that President Clinton cites as warning against global warming... "Well, CSE Foundation went looking for their credentials, and what we found would be funny if the issue wasn't so serious. These so-called experts on global warming have some rather interesting backgrounds. One is a hotel administrator. Another is a gynecologist. There's also a shrink. Seven sociologists. A linguist. Two landscape architects. A philosopher. Even a guy with special knowledge of traditional Chinese medicine. Mr. Beckner said in a commentary on NET television: "In fact, nearly 90 percent of the people signing that letter—which we're supposed to take as proof that global warming exists and we humans are to blame—nearly 90 percent don't have the training or experience to be considered experts on global warming." [End quoting]

Could we expect any better from people who don't know how to tell truth?

COUNTY HALTS HIV PROGRAM
AT WATTS SITES

Excerpted from *THE DAILY NEWS*, Los Angeles, 1/21/98: [quoting]

Responding to fears from Watts residents that they are being targeted as human guinea pigs to test HIV vaccines, county supervisors Tuesday ordered an immediate halt to an HIV testing program at two public housing projects.

Supervisor Yvonne Brathwaite Burke called for the halt to testing at the Jordan Downs and Nickerson Gardens housing projects, where she said there is widespread fear that the testing program is "Phase I" of a larger federal program to identify HIV-negative people in high-risk neighborhoods who would be willing to participate in human vaccine testing.

"We can't let people be used as human guinea pigs in that way," Burke said. "These government-sponsored human testing activities bring back haunting memories in the African-American community of the great injustices that were committed in Tuskegee (Ala.)..." [End quoting]

At least one high political figure appears to be looking out for the best interests of her constituents, in this case. After what she went through when she tried to call the feds down on the CIA pouring drugs into her Watts district she probably has a very good suspicion that there is far more than testing going on—like, probably, WHOLESALE MURDER thru vaccines.

FDA PLEDGES TO HALT ATTEMPTS AT CLONING

From *THE DAILY NEWS*, Los Angeles, 1/20/98: [quoting]

The Food and Drug Administration has a warning for the Chicago physicist who wants to clone a human: The agency will shut down anyone who tries without its permission.

Richard Seed's cloning plans have sparked a public outcry and a race by Congress and more than a dozen states to ban cloning. With the FDA filling what critics had called a regulatory vacuum, scientists say lawmakers should take more time to ensure vaguely worded anti-cloning bills don't also ban lifesaving medical research. [End quoting]

The CLONED elites don't tolerate people cutting into their operations of any kind. Furthermore, they probably have all cloning procedures patented.

CISNEROS TO STAND TRIAL

From *THE MODESTO BEE*, 1/9/98: [quoting]

Former Cabinet secretary Henry Cisneros pleaded not guilty in federal court in Washington Thursday to an 18-count indictment charging that he lied to the FBI and conspired to lie about the amounts and duration of payments to an ex-lover. Cisneros was secretary of Housing and Urban Development in the first Clinton administration. The judge set a Nov. 4 trial date. [End quoting]

Cisneros must have really crossed his bosses to have to suffer for his crimes—and for such a “petty” crime such as lying. Everybody knows it's OK to lie on the witness stand—don't they? Isn't that the “new morality”?

HATE CRIMES REPORTED

From *THE MODESTO BEE*, 1/9/98: [quoting]

Attorney General Janet Reno urged Congress to pass legislation expanding the scope of hate crimes Thursday as the FBI reported 8,759 such incidents in 1996. Law enforcement agencies across the country reported 5,396 hate crimes based on race, 1,401 based on religion, 1,016 on sexual orientation, 940 on ethnic background and six for multiple reasons. [End quoting]

They don't have enough prisoners in federal prisons. They can use some more “make-work” prison builders for the new slaves.

DECAY-DISSOLVING GEL ENDS WHINING

From *THE MODESTO BEE*, 1/10/98: [quoting]

Patients are winning a reprieve from the dreaded dentist's drill under a technique being tested in Sweden to dissolve tooth decay with a gel.

About 1,000 people have undergone the treatment and the program is being expanded to about 500 dentists, the gel's manufacturer, Medi Team of Goteborg, said Friday.

The gel, called Carisolv, is the latest in a series of efforts to comfort those traumatized by the whining, grinding dentist's drill. The U.S. Food and Drug Administration last year approved use of a laser system for treating tooth decay that significantly reduced patients' pain.

Carisolv, a mixture of three amino acids and sodium hypochloride, dissolves decayed material in about a minute. The residue is then brushed away, said Irene Herrmann, clinical research

director.

Kate Cinamon, a spokeswoman for the British Dental Association, called Carisolv “a welcome development”.

Medi Team plans to market it in Europe if the Swedish tests continue to go well, Herrmann said. There are no plans yet to market it in the United States.

Ken Burrell, director of the American Dental Association's scientific affairs council, said prime concerns would be whether the gel gets rid of all decayed matter and whether its use would irritate tooth roots. [End quoting]

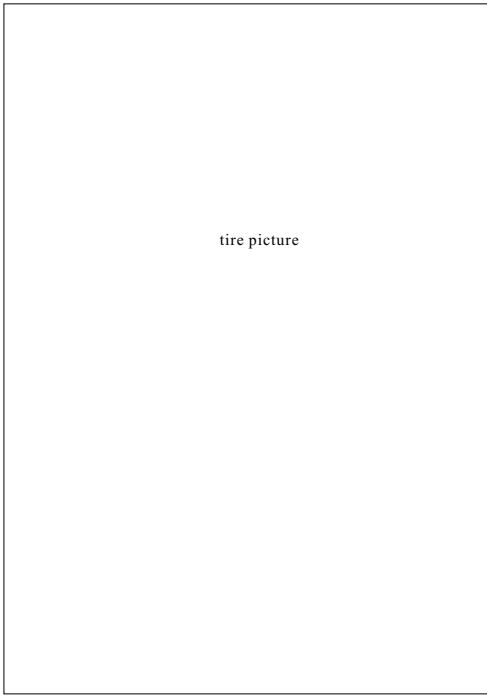
I've seen a lot of new products hyped in dentistry and then fade away, but hopefully this will have some real benefit.

COLORFUL TIRES

From *POPULAR SCIENCE* magazine, Jan. 1998: [quoting]

Add a personal touch to your car with colored Coraldo tires from Michelin. A new chemical elastomer, which accepts special color pigments and retards aging, replaces jet-colored carbon black in areas that traditionally protect the tire against ultraviolet radiation in sunlight. Michelin, 46 Ave. de Breteuil, 75324 Paris, France. [End quoting]

Hopefully this new technology will help tires last longer rather than simply being a cosmetic gimmick to sell more tires.



THE CONSTITUTIONAL COVENANT COMMUNITY

From *MEDIA BYPASS*, Jan. 1998: [quoting]

There are different types of dropout communities that span the political spectrum. Many have religious underpinnings, some do not.

One community becoming well-known in patriot circles was founded by Bo Gritz in 1996 in north central Idaho. Gritz and his supporters have purchased 1,800 acres in the highlands overlooking the Snake and Clearwater rivers to establish what they call a “Constitutional Covenant Community”. The land is owned by what Gritz says is a “limited liability company”, and people are allowed to purchase lots only if they “agree to stand in defense of constitutional rights and live free”. They do not necessarily refer to themselves as a “patriot” community, and Gritz says that those who affirm the above pledge otherwise are not scrutinized very closely. But he noted that if, for example, wild-eyed liberals who took umbrage with the arrangement were to move in and try to disrupt the community (like Shannon Faulkner at the Citadel), they would “have to be nuts”.

Since the group's 1,800 acres are privately owned, police do not patrol there, and the community is essentially self-regulating. Gritz

said the local sheriff never comes around, and there are folks who refuse to license their vehicles. However, Gritz cautions that the community is not a “hole in the wall” in which “real criminals” could expect sanctuary.

Gritz calls Idaho County, Idaho, the “safest place in America”. Before starting the project, Gritz surveyed all of the United States to find places where dangers, both natural and man-made, were minimal. He also sought a place with a mild climate, good growing season and abundant wildlife, to the goal of self-sufficiency. The result is what he terms a “Noah's ark against the rising-tide political waters”. Also, there are virtually no zoning ordinances or building codes in the county, meaning that people can pretty much put up whatever types of shelter they want on their lots.

The community currently features more than 100 families, with 36 of the original 250 lots remaining (beyond that, several patriot-types have purchased adjoining land). Although some members of the community work outside jobs, everyone is encouraged to be as self-reliant as possible.

Another interesting aspect of the community is that it rests just off the Nez Perce Indian Reservation. Gritz said that at first, some of the Indians had doubts about their new neighbors, perhaps buying into media reports that patriots are racists or White supremacists. But soon, the Indians discovered that Gritz and his people were strong supporters of autonomy and sovereignty for Indian nations, and as a result the groups have become natural allies. [End quoting]

I thought you might be interested in this update of Gritz's activities.


HEAVEN SWEET

From *ANGELS ON EARTH*, Premier Issue, *Guideposts*, 39 Seminary Hill Rd., Carmel, NY 10512: [quoting]

Even in their later years, Dad could make Mom giggle and blush like a schoolgirl. He sometimes surprised her with a bouquet of fresh flowers, just as he had done when they were courting. “A man only gives flowers to a woman he wants to see again,” he'd announce.

One night Dad fell asleep reading in his favorite chair. Mom sat at her desk. Looking up from her correspondence, she saw three angels standing around my father's chair. They wore light-blue chiffon gowns, and gazed at Dad with kind, gentle expressions. One of them glanced at Mom, raised her eyebrows slightly and smiled. At once, the trio of angels rose up and passed through the ceiling.

Early the next morning, my father died unexpectedly. A stream of visitors came by the house all that day. “Where are you keeping fresh flowers?” they asked, sniffing the air. I smelled them too. Mom just nodded wistfully. There were no flowers that we could see. But the night before, a bouquet *had* been delivered, by three angels, for the woman Dad loved dearly and promised to see again. —Marianne Prins, Morris Plains, NJ [End quoting]

God's presents can easily span the dimensions of existence. 

Sananda: Critical Lessons On The *Antichrist* Pharisees

1/21/98 ESU "JESUS" SANANDA

Esu present in Radiance and in Service. Be not concerned that my words may *appear* to miss the mark with some ones near you. I know what I am about and I know my meaning. The lessons I will bring will be "strange" and "unusual". Many will not have a CLUE of what I am speaking, and yet I tell you with absolute clarity that I KNOW WHAT I AM DOING.

It is important that we not identify this scribe by name, for many will RISE UP TO SMITE YOU AND STRIKE YOU DOWN BY DEATH TO SILENCE THE MESSAGE.

THE MESSAGE WILL NOT BE SILENCED AND THOSE WHO CALL THEMSELVES "CHRISTIANS" WILL HAVE SOME VERY DIFFICULT CHOICES AHEAD, FOR I AM RETURNED AS SANANDA AND I AM THE CHRISTED BEING WHO WALKED UPON YOUR PLACE AND WHO TAUGHT THOSE WITH EARS TO HEAR.

JESUS IS A FABRICATION TO SOOTH THE IRRESPONSIBLE ACTIONS OF THOSE WHO DO NOT WANT TO TAKE RESPONSIBILITY FOR SELVES, BUT RESPONSIBILITY SHALL BE TAKEN BY EACH AND ALL. IT IS THE LAW.

WE SHALL ADDRESS THE ISSUE OF THE NAME SANANDA, IN FULL, AT A LATER TIME. THERE ARE STILL MANY WHO DO NOT KNOW THAT I AM RETURNED BEARING THAT NEW TITLE. BUT I WAS NOT CALLED JESUS. KNOW IT TO BE SO. I WAS CALLED ESU IMMANUEL (JMMANUEL).

THE CHRISTIANS, IN THEIR IGNORANCE, HAVE MARCHED TO THE DRUMBEAT OF ZION AND THE FALSE JEWS HAVE STOLEN YOUR VERY SPIRITUAL BEING FROM YOU.

THOSE WHO MARCH TO THAT DRUMMER ARE IN FOR A SHOCKING AND RUDE AWAKENING INDEED, IF IN FACT, THERE IS AN AWAKENING AT ALL FOR THOSE ONES. MOST WILL SIMPLY BE EVAPORATED INTO NOTHINGNESS THROUGH THEIR BLIND FOLLOWING OF PROJECT BLUE-BEAM AND A FALSE

RAPTURE INTO THE VOID. SO BE IT, FOR EACH HAS FREE WILL CHOICE.

COME TO ME AS THE CHILD AND I WILL TEACH YOU THE TRUTH OF HOW IT IS WITH THE CREATION AND WITH THE HOSTS. YOU ARE PEOPLE OF THE LIE

JESUS IS A FABRICATION TO SOOTH THE IRRESPONSIBLE ACTIONS OF THOSE WHO DO NOT WANT TO TAKE RESPONSIBILITY FOR SELVES, BUT RESPONSIBILITY SHALL BE TAKEN BY EACH AND ALL. IT IS THE LAW.

AND, AS PEOPLE OF THE LIE, YOU KNOW NOT THE TRUE FROM THE FALSE, FOR YOUR VERY EDUCATION AND HISTORY OF YOUR WORLD HAS BEEN STOLEN FROM YOU BY THE USURPERS KNOWN AS THE JEWS - WHO -

AREN'T.

READ CAREFULLY THE *PROTOCOLS*, LAID BEFORE YOU, WITH SUCH DILIGENCE SO THAT YOU MAY KNOW THE LEVEL AND MAGNITUDE OF DECEIT THAT HAS TAKEN PLACE. WHILE YOU ONES WATCHED

YOUR BALL GAMES AND DRANK YOUR BEER, THOSE WITH CUNNING OF ILL INTENT TOWARD TOTAL GLOBAL CONTROL KEPT THEIR GOAL EVER IN MIND AND

HAVE ALL BUT COMPLETED THEIR PURPOSE OF OUT-AND-OUT TAKEOVER, KNOWN TO YOU AS THE NEW WORLD ORDER. IT IS GOING TO BE A VERY ROUGH RIDE FOR MANY, MANY PEOPLE.

What is meant by the term "The Great Awakening"? Let us look at the core word—AWAKE. Awake denotes sleep, and you have been sleeping in your slumber of ignorance for eons. It is time to open those heavy eye-lids and look around you.

The Great Awakening means that MANY WILL OPEN THEIR EYES IN CONSCIOUS (AND MOSTLY SHOCKED) AWARENESS AND "ALERTNESS" THAT THERE IS

SOMETHING GREATER, SOMETHING—DARE I SAY IT—SPIRITUAL OCCURRING.

I AM RETURNED WITH THE HOSTS AND WITH GOD/ATON. WOULD GOD SEND LESSER? WHY? WHO TOLD YOU?

AS THE CONSCIOUS AWARENESS OF MENTAL ALERTNESS AND, YEA, PSYCHIC OPENING OCCURS, THE LINES IN THE SAND WILL BE DRAWN. EACH DARK ENERGY WILL WEAR ABOUT THEIR COUNTENANCE "A SIGN" WHICH THOSE AWAKENING ONES WILL BE ABLE TO CLEARLY SEE. HAS IT NOT BEEN SAID?

THE JOURNEY AHEAD IS MAGNIFICENT. THE TIME FOR "BALANCED LIVING" IS UPON YOU AND THE LAWS WERE GIVEN FOR THAT VERY PURPOSE. WALK THE PATH OF RIGHTEOUSNESS, OF GOODNESS, OF LOVE AND OF JOY IN YOUR "CONSCIOUS" KNOWLEDGE THAT YOU ARE IN AN ILLUSIONARY WORLD CREATED BY THE FATHER AS YOUR GROWING STAGE—AND THE STAGE HAS SERVED WELL BUT IS NOW, ALSO, GROWING TO A HIGHER PURPOSE.

SHAN/GAIA (EARTH) SHALL EVOLVE AND NONE SHALL STOP HER FROM TAKING HER RIGHTFUL PLACE WITHIN THE COSMIC ORDER—AND YES, IN THE COSMOS THERE IS ORDER, THERE IS BALANCE, THERE IS, GOD.

THE ADVERSARY TO TRUTH WILL KEEP YOU BOUND AND HIS PURPOSE IS TO CONFUSE, TO DIVIDE AND CONQUER, TO HIT YOU IN THE MOST VULNERABLE PLACE YOU HAVE, WHATEVER IT MAY BE. ANY WEAKNESS WILL BE EXPLOITED AND THEN HE WILL SPIT YOU OUT AND DISCARD YOU. AND IF HE HAS A CHOICE ABOUT IT, NOT ONLY DESTROY YOU, BUT PHYSICALLY KILL THE VEHICLE.

TAKE HEED, ONE AND ALL, TAKE HEED. KEEP THOSE SHIELDS UP AND CONTINUALLY BE ON YOUR GUARD AGAINST THOSE OF THE DARK BROTHERHOOD. DO NOT ALLOW THEM ENTRY. THIS MESSAGE, AGAIN, IS FOR ALL.

I will take up matters such as the Pharisees,

and many other aspects of the so-called biblical experience or time-frame, at a later time. So many of your perceptions of what occurred are, simply put, incorrect.

I will explain, in explicit detail, what I taught, how, and where. I will explain my journey and how I got to here. But this will take a great deal of time, and I must first get my scribe up to speed so that what I say is clearly put to paper for those of you whom I wish to communicate with. Be patient, for I know my students and I will share freely with you.

Take this off, for now, and be about your business.

I AM SANANDA.

Salu.

1/23/98 ESU "JESUS" SANANDA

Good morning. Esu present in Radiance and in Service. There is much that I wish to cover, so please try to keep up.

Let us start with a discussion on the Pharisees, and then we will move right along to the *Curse Of Canaan*. We will begin by using George M. Lamsa's *Gospel Light—An Indispensable Guide To The Teachings Of Jesus & The Customs Of His Time*. Let us turn, please, to the section on Dealers and Money Changers. This section begins with a quote from *John 2:14,15* and then Lamsa's commentary.

[QUOTING:]

And [he] found in the temple those that sold oxen and sheep and doves, and the changers of money sitting;

And when he had made a scourge of small cords, he drove them all out of the temple, and the sheep, and the oxen; and poured out the changers' money, and overthrew the tables;

The streets of oriental cities are very narrow and one may only walk in single file in either direction. Even today crowds which gather before the shops in Jerusalem are dispersed to make traffic easier. Peddlers and small traders follow up prospective buyers for hours offering bargains to induce them to buy.

Jesus made a whip of small cords twisted together and tied at both ends. Cord is always found in the market places. It is used to tie burdens on men and on the backs of animals. Jesus did not put out the regular merchants. He put out the money changers and those who were buying animals in advance of the Passover to hold for large profits. He upset the trays of the money changers. There were no tables and they are still unknown in the Orient. Money changers sit on the ground, close to the walls of the houses.

One can easily see how this mistranslation occurred. In Aramaic the same word is used for buying as for selling. A dot over the second letter means selling, or a dot under the same letter means buying.

It would be more reasonable to believe that Jesus dispersed the tumultuous crowd which was bargaining, swearing, spitting and doing dishonest business that should not be carried on in the temple grounds. He would not have interfered with the legitimate temple business permitted during festivals. Thousands of people had come from outside towns and far countries. They had to purchase oxen, sheep and doves *for their sacrifice*. They had to exchange their money for

temple money, which was the only legal money that could be offered to God.

[END QUOTING.]

Do you see how something as simple as this brief passage in your *Bible* can be distorted through simple mistranslation from one language to another? Can you IMAGINE how many errors in translation have occurred when SEVERAL LANGUAGE TRANSLATIONS ARE INVOLVED?

THIS MAKES FOR A SHAKY RECONSTRUCTION OF "HISTORY", ESPECIALLY WHEN FURTHER COMBINED WITH THE FACT THAT NOTHING WAS EVEN WRITTEN ABOUT MY PASSAGE AS IMMANUEL UNTIL YEARS AND YEARS AFTER I HAD COME AND GONE, WITH THE ONLY EXCEPTION TO THIS BEING FROM JUDAS, MY BELOVED DISCIPLE AND FRIEND.

IF I WERE, TODAY, TO TELL ONE OF MY SMALL TEAM SOMETHING—LET'S JUST USE, BY WAY OF EXAMPLE: "THE BLACK SHEEP WANDERED OFF AND IT WAS DECIDED NOT TO FOLLOW AFTER." IF YOU WERE TO ASK THREE INDIVIDUALS, IN A YEAR'S TIME, WHAT IT WAS I SAID, THE VARIATIONS ON THAT STATEMENT WOULD HAVE NO RESEMBLANCE TO THE ACTUAL SENTENCE.

DO YOU SEE HOW DISTORTED WORDS AND MEANINGS AND MESSAGES CAN BECOME?

Let's continue.

Let us turn to the book *Jesus The Magician* by Morton Smith, Ph.D. He is from The Hebrew University; Th.D., Harvard; and Professor of History, Columbia University. Turn, please, to Appendix A, titled: "The Pharisees in the Gospels".

[QUOTING:]

I. Most scholars believe that the material peculiar to Matthew or to Luke, although it may contain some old elements, is mostly late and to a considerable extent the work of the authors of their churches and their times, roughly the 80s of the first century. It contains many references to the Pharisees. *Mt. 5.20; 23.2,15; 27.62; Lk. 7.36; 11.37f.53; 13.31; 14.1,3; 16.14; 17.20; 18.10f.* Of these, the ones italicized are hostile. Therefore in the 80s the churches of Matthew and Luke were actively interested in and hostile to the Pharisees. (Many of the "friendly" references in Luke, which represent Jesus as visiting and dining with Pharisees, serve as introduction to hostile sayings in which he rebukes or insults his hosts, so 7.36, compare 44ff.; 11.37f., compare 39ff.; 14.1, compare 11 and 24. It is also likely that these—probably false—reports that Jesus was invited to the homes and meals of Pharisees was reactions to the growth of Pharisaic influence on the diasporic Jewish community of which Luke's Christian-Jewish church was part, and were intended to provide his fellow Christians with precedents that could be shown to their Jewish friends, to counter Pharisaic teachings that would exclude them. A little later—about 100 A.D.—the Pharisees introduced a curse on Christians into the daily prayer used in their synagogues; the introduction was intended to keep Christians

out. The genuinely friendly references peculiar to Luke and Matthew may be relics from the period of good relations under James.)

II. It is also agreed that the interests of Matthew and Luke are indicated by the changes they made when using Mark. They often added references to the Pharisee: *Mt. 9.34; 12.24; 15.12; 16.11f; 19.3* (See Metzger, *Textual Commentary*, on Mk. 10.2); 21.45; 22.34, 41; *Lk. 5.17,21; 7.39*. All of these are hostile. This confirms the conclusion reached in section I, above. Of Mark's eleven references to Pharisees (all hostile), Matthew preserved all but three and Luke all but six. This also confirms the conclusion of I: In the 80s the churches of Matthew and Luke were actively interested in and hostile to the Pharisee.

III. In "Q" material both Matthew and Luke have many references to Pharisees, but the references do not occur in the same places. Usually only one version without the reference seems nearer the original, thus: *Mt. 3.7* vs. *Lk. 3.7*; *Mt. 23.13* vs. *Lk. 11.52* (the original reads, "scribes"); *Mt. 23.26* vs. *Lk. 11.41* (here Matthew's text seems better, but does not guarantee the reference to Pharisees); *Mt. 23.27* vs. *Lk. 11.44*; *Mt. 23.29* vs. *Lk. 11.47*. *Lk. 7.30* v. *Mt. 11.32*; *Lk. 11.43* vs. *Mt. 23.6*; *Lk. 19.39* vs. *Mt. 21.14ff.* (?—probably not parallel). There are only two Q sayings in which a reference to the Pharisees occurs in both Matthew and Luke, namely, *Mt. 23.23,25/Lk. 11.42* and 39 on tithing herbs and on cleaning utensils. Since both Matthew and Luke added references to the Pharisees in rewriting Mark, and introduced such references in their own material (above, sections I and II); it is presumable that most of these unparalleled references come from them, not from the source(s) of Q. All are hostile. This again confirms the conclusion of section I.

IV. In the passages cited above, "the Pharisees" has replaced "the scribes" in *Mt. 9.34, 12.24, 21.45* (? in Mk. the interlocutors—"the high priests and the scribes and the elders" were last specified in 11.27), 22.34f., 41 (compare *Mk. 12.35*); *Lk. 19.39* (? compare *Mt. 21.15*). In even more instances "the Pharisees" has been added to "the scribes" (or "the lawyers" of Luke). Apparently the scribes declined in importance as opponents of Christianity while the Pharisees increased. With the rise of rabbinic Judaism they also declined in prestige *vis à vis* the Pharisaic rabbis. A second-century rabbinic text, romanticizing about the good old days, complains that "Since the fall of the temple (rabbinic), scholars have become like (mere) scribes" (*M. Sotah IX.15*).

V. The references to the Pharisees in Mark are as follows:

2.16: "The scribes of the Pharisees," a phrase found nowhere else in the New Testament; *Mt. 9.11* has only "the Pharisees," *Lk. "the Pharisees and their scribes,"* compare *Acts 23.9*. Mark's source probably had only "the scribes," see IV, above.

2.18: "The disciples of John and the Pharisees" were fasting and people say to him, "Why do the disciples of John (and the disciples of the Pharisees) fast, and yours do not fast?" The words in parentheses troubled both Matthew (9.14) and Luke (5.33) who changed the construction without succeeding to integrate the Pharisees. That the original contrast was between Jesus' reply in Mark and the Baptists' comment in *Jn. 3.29*, where the Pharisees are not mentioned. Since the classic work of Albertz, *Streitgesprache*,

scholars have recognized that the collection of stories about disputes between Jesus and Jewish authorities in Mk. 2.1-3.6 was cut from the same cloth as the similar collection in Mk. 12.13-37. The latter collection is composed of a series of stories, each setting Jesus off against a different group (see Smith, "Jewish Elements"). Removing the Pharisees from Mk. 2.16,18 we get a similar construction: The scribes criticize his forgiving sins and eating with sinners, the disciples of John fast and his disciples do not, the Pharisees (in verse 24), when the synoptics are at 1st unanimous criticize *his disciples* for preparing food on the Sabbath, and in 3.6, when he performs miracles on the Sabbath, they plot with the Herodians to destroy him. We have seen that their cooperation with the Herodians dates from the 40s; a date after the crucifixion is also implied by the "prophecy" in 2.20, that Jesus' disciples shall fast after he is taken from them. That the questions often concern the actions of his disciples (not his own), or are put to them (not to him), accords with the date suggested for the composition of this complex.

2.24; 3.6: Probably from Mark's source, see the preceding paragraph.

7.1, 3.5: "The Pharisees and some of the scribes coming from Jerusalem" see his disciples eating with unwashed hands. Both Matthew (15.12-14) and a late editor of Mark (in 7.3f) have added to the story comments that emphasize its offense to the Pharisees. In 7.5 "the Pharisees and the scribes" ask him why his disciples do not follow tradition. Jesus then attacks them for their neglect of scripture. Again it seems likely that Mark's source had only "the scribes," see section IV.

8.11ff: "The Pharisees" ask him for a sign, but his reply attacks the whole "generation", that is, the men of his times generally, not a particular party. The story circulated in various forms. In Mt. 12.38 it is asked by "some of the scribes and the Pharisees" (one important manuscript omits "and the Pharisees"), in Mt. 16.1 by "the Pharisees and Sadducees"; in Lk. 11.16 and 29; 12.54; and Jn. 6.30, the interlocutors are "the crowd(s)." This last form suits the reply and is probably original, for the introduction of the Pharisees see above, section I-IV.

8.15: "Beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and the leaven of Herod." The connection of the Pharisees with a Herod again points to the persecution under Agrippa I, A.D. 41-44. Forty years later, neither Matthew nor Luke understood the saying. Both added false explanations and eliminated Herod (dead as an issue), but kept the Pharisees who were all too lively.

[10.2: These Pharisees got into Mark's text by contamination from Matthew's (19.3). See Metzger, *Textual Commentary*, 104, where the dissent by Metzger and Wikgren is supported by the evidence collected here. Matthew's addition of them in his own text was typical, see above, section II.]

12.13: Again the combination of Pharisees and Herodians, peculiar to the reign of Agrippa I (A.D. 41-44).

In sum, of the eleven references to Pharisees in Mark, it seems likely that only those in 2.24; 3.6; 8.15; and 12.13 came from his sources. The rest were probably added by Mark himself or his editors, and therefore date from about 75 or later. The addition of these references, and their hostility, shows a beginning of the polemic concern further developed by Matthew and Luke

(above, sections I-III). It may be evidence that Mark should be dated somewhat later than 75, if this polemic is to be seen as a reaction to the increasing influence of the Pharisees and their followers in Jamnia (their center after the destruction of Jerusalem).

VI. It is noteworthy that neither Mark nor Luke attribute to the Pharisees any role in the passion story (for which Luke had another source besides Mark). In Luke they last appear at the entry of Jerusalem (19.39), in Mark they take part in the discussions in the city and ask the provocative question about tribute, which, however, Jesus parries (12.13); then they vanish. Matthew expands their role in the discussions (22.34), associates them more closely with the high priests in plotting Jesus' arrest (21.45), puts into Jesus' mouth, just at this time, a long diatribe against them and again associates them with the high priests in asking Pilate to have the tomb guarded (27.62); but he still gives them no part in the passion proper—the stories of the arrest, trial, and execution. On this point the agreement of the synoptics is practically decisive. Given the hostility to the Pharisees already apparent in Mark, and the demonstrated practice of adding references to them for polemic purposes to the gospel texts, it is incredible that, if any of the synoptic evangelists had heard anything of Pharisees participation in the actual proceedings against Jesus, he should not have reported it. Therefore, Jn. 18.3, which shows them supplying Judas' forces for the arrest, is probably a hostile invention, and so are Jn. 7.32, 45.47f. which show them managing an earlier attempt at arrest that failed because their agents were dazzled by a Johannine discourse—this must be John; no one save the author himself would have so high an opinion on his style.

John probably worked in the 90s, and the picture of the Pharisees given by the other passages of his work fits the position attained in Palestine, at that time, by rabbinic Judaism, and even better, the legend the Pharisees were trying to spread about their past dignity. It does not fit the facts of the situation before 70, as we know them from earlier sources. From earlier sources—mainly the Synoptics, the stories in Acts, and the course of events reported by Josephus (far more reliable than his comments)—it appears that the Pharisees before 70 were only one party among many and controlled neither the sanhedrin, nor the mass of the people, nor the majority of the synagogues (evidence for this and the following is presented in Smith, *Palestinian Judaism*). But in John they are practically a para-legal government. When the Baptist appears, it is they who send "priests and levites" to investigate his claims (1.19,24). When they learn that people are beginning to think Jesus the Messiah, they and the high priests send agents to arrest him, the agents report to both groups, and it is the Pharisees who call them to account and class themselves, in their comments, alongside "the rulers" (7.32,45ff.). When Jesus heals a blind man, the man is taken to them, not to the priests, for examination (9.13). When Jesus raises Lazarus the fact is reported to them, and they and the high priests call a meeting of the sanhedrin and discuss what should be done (11.46f.). Both they and the high priests issue orders that Jesus is to be apprehended and arrested (11.57). Indeed, "many of the rulers" who believed in Jesus were afraid to admit it because they feared the Pharisees, who could

expel them from "the synagogue" (i.e. the Jamnia organization! 12.42, compare 9.22). They provide Judas with forces for Jesus' arrest (18.3). All this is utterly incompatible with what is known of first-century Pharisees before 70 (a devotional group, organized primarily to maintain a levitically pure table fellowship, but containing a few individuals of considerable political influence; see the evidence collected by Neusner, *Traditions*, and his conclusions, especially III.305F. and 312-319; see also the popular complaints about priestly rule before 70, in *B. Pesahim* 57a). John's picture does agree perfectly with the claims about Pharisaic influence made by Josephus in the *Antiquities* (written, like John, in the 90s; Josephus knew almost nothing of these claims when he wrote the *War*, twenty years earlier); and the same picture is also found in later rabbinic material (*M. Middot* v.4; *Menahot* X.3; *'Ohalot* XVII.5; *Parah* III.7; *T.San.* VII.1; *Parah* III.8; *B. Pesahim* 88b; *Yoma*' 19a-b; *Niddah* 32b; etc.) since their preceding list of anachronistic passages in John contains the great majority of the references to Pharisees in his gospel, and since none of those omitted contains any clear evidence of antiquity, it would seem that John's picture of the Pharisees reflects almost entirely the Jamnian Judaism of his own time and can never be used with confidence as evidence of Jesus' conflicts with members of the sect.

[S: Oh boy, do you see how the spin is woven to invalidate some of the few passages within the *Bible* that accurately reflect the TRUE role of the Pharisee usurpers? There are so many conclusions reached by this author, most of which are completely incorrect, that it becomes difficult to even use this as an example, except as it refers one back to portions of the *Bible* wherein Pharisees are mentioned. The Pharisees were a hated group, they were the blood-suckers of the time. They put on a false front that was only believed by the poorest of the poor people at that time. They were evil usurpers then, as now. We will continue quoting to the end of this section, and then I will make some additional comments.]

VII. This review of the gospels' references to the Pharisees has therefore left us with very little material that is likely to come from Jesus' lifetime. From Q we learn that Jesus *may* have ridiculed their neglect of moral obligations in favor of tithing herbs and cleaning utensils, from Mark, that they *may* have criticized him and his disciples for violating the Sabbath, and *may* have questioned him about giving tribute to Caesar. The saying about their leaven, since it connects them with a Herod, is not likely to be genuine. The Herod Jesus knew was in Galilee, and there is strong evidence that there were practically no Pharisees in Galilee during Jesus' lifetime. A generation later when the great Pharisee Yohanan be Zakkai lived there for eighteen years, only two cases were brought to him for decision; he reportedly cursed the country for hating the Law—it was destined to servitude. *Y. Shabbat* XVI.8 (15d, end). The story may be a legend—the curse looks like a prophecy *ex eventu* of the results of the later revolt—but at least the legend shows that the Pharisees remembered Galilee before 70 as a land where they had few followers. More important is the evidence of Josephus; it is clear from his *War* II. 569-646, and even more from his *Vita* (28-406) and especially 197f., that as late as 66 Pharisees might be respected as part of his pro-Pharisaic propaganda, but they were

certainly rare: the only ones Josephus encountered were sent from Jerusalem, and had been chosen to impress the Galileans by their rarity. Thus the synoptics' picture of a Galilee swarming with Pharisees is a further anachronism. John at least avoided this, his Pharisees all appear in Jerusalem, and Jesus goes to Galilee to get out their reach (4.1ff.).

VIII. Finally, a further confirmation of our conclusion is to be found in the extreme poverty of the rabbinic tradition about Jesus. The rabbis inherited the traditions of the Pharisees; among these traditions, it seems, there were none about Jesus. The lack can be explained in various ways, but the most natural and easiest explanation (and in view of the above evidence, the likeliest) is that few Pharisees encountered him and those few did not think their encounters memorable. How many members of the New York Bar left in their memoirs stories of their meetings with Father Divine.

[END QUOTING]

Well, my apologies for putting you through all of that, scribe. Certainly I take exception to many of this man's conclusions. He does identify locations in the *Bible* where one may review the encounters with these beings, the Pharisees. Perhaps it would be best, at this time, to take a break and then return to quote several of those passages mentioned above. Let's take a careful look at how the distortion of history and truth takes place.

1/24/98 ESU "JESUS" SANANDA

Esu here in Radiance. I come in Service. Let us continue where we left off yesterday by quoting now from the *Holy Bible From The Ancient Eastern Text, George M. Lamsa's Translation From The Aramaic Of The Peshitta*. Please turn to *St. Matthew* and let us start with 5:16.

[QUOTING:]

16. Let your light so shine before men that they may see your good works and glorify your Father in heaven.

17. Do not suppose that I have come to weaken the law or the prophets; I have not come to weaken, but to fulfill.

18. For truly I say to you, Until heaven and earth pass away, not even a yoth or a dash shall pass away from the law until all of it is fulfilled.

19. Whoever therefore tries to weaken even one of the least of these commandments, and teaches men so, he shall be called the least in the kingdom of heaven; but anyone who observes and teaches them shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven.

20. For I say to you that unless your righteousness exceeds that of the scribes and Pharisees, you shall not enter the kingdom of heaven.

[S: Let us turn now to 9:33.]

9:33. And as soon as he was restored, the dumb man spoke, and the people were amazed and said, Such a thing has never been seen in Israel.

34. But the Pharisees said, He is casting out devils by the help of the prince of devils.

35. And Jesus travelled in all the cities and

villages, teaching and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing every kind of sickness and disease.

36. When Jesus saw the multitudes, he had compassion on them, because they were tired and scattered, like sheep which had no shepherd.

37. So he said to his disciples, The harvest is great and the laborers are few;

38. Therefore urge the owner of the harvest to bring more laborers to his harvest.

[S: Turn now to 12:21.]

12:21. And in his name will the Gentiles find hope.

22. Then they brought near to him a lunatic, who was also dumb and blind; and he healed him, so that the dumb and blind man could speak and see.

23. All the people were amazed and said, Perhaps this man is the son of David?

24. But when the Pharisees heard of it, they said, This man does not cast out demons, except by Beelzebub, the prince of demons.

25. But Jesus knew their thoughts, and said to them, Every kingdom which is divided against itself will be destroyed; and every house or city that is divided against itself will not stand.

26. And if Satan cast out Satan, he is divided against himself; how then will his kingdom stand?

27. So if I cast out demons by Beelzebub, by what do your sons cast them out? For this reason they will be your judges.

28. And if I cast out devils by the Spirit of God, then the kingdom of God has come near to you.

29. Or, how can a man enter into a strong man's house and plunder his goods, except he first binds the strong man, and then plunders his house?

30. They who are not with me are against me; and they who do not gather with me shall be dispersed.

[S: Let us go now to 15:10.]

10. Then he called the people and said to them, Listen and understand.

11. It is not what enters into the mouth which defiles a man; but what comes out of the mouth, that is what defiles a man.

12. Then his disciples came up and said to him. Do you know that the Pharisees who heard this saying were offended?

13. But he answered, saying to them. Every plant that my heavenly Father did not plant shall be uprooted.

14. Leave them alone; they are blind guides of the blind. And if the blind lead around the blind, both will fall into a pit.

15. And Simon Peter answered, saying to him, My Lord, explain this parable to us.

16. And he said to them, Even yet do you not understand?

17. Do you not know that what enters into the mouth goes into the stomach, and hence, through the intestines, is cast out?

18. But what comes out of the mouth comes out from the heart; and that is what defiles man.

19. For from the heart come out evil thoughts, such as fornication, murder, adultery, theft, false witness, blasphemy.

20. It is these that defile a man; but if a man should eat when his hands are unwashed, he will not be defiled.

[S: Now to 16:5.]

5. When his disciples came to the crossing place, they had forgotten to take bread with them.

6. He said to them, Watch and beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees.

7. And they were reasoning among themselves and saying, It is because we have not brought bread.

8. But Jesus knew it and said to them, What are you thinking among yourselves, O you of little faith; is it because you have not brought bread?

9. Do you not yet understand? Do you not remember the five loaves of bread of the five thousand, and how many baskets you took up?

10. Neither the seven loaves of bread of the four thousand, and how many baskets you took up?

11. How is it that you did not understand that I was not talking to you about the bread, but to beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees?

12. Then they understood, that he did not say that they should beware of the leaven of the bread, but of the teaching of the Pharisees and the Sadducees.

[S: Now to Chapter 19.]

1. When Jesus had finished these sayings, he departed from Galilee, and came to the border of Judea, at the crossing of the Jordan.

2. And a great many people followed him, and he healed them there.

3. And the Pharisees came up to him and were tempting him, saying, Is it lawful for a man to divorce his wife for any cause?

4. But he answered, saying to them, Have you not read, that he who made from the beginning made them male and female?

5. And he said, Because of this, a man shall leave his father and his mother, and shall be joined to his wife, and the two shall be one flesh.

6. Henceforth they are not two, but one body; therefore what God has joined together, let no man separate.

7. They said to him, Why then did Moses command to give a letter of separation and then to divorce her?

8. He said to them, Moses, considering the hardness of your heart, gave you permission to divorce your wives; but from the beginning it was not so.

9. But I say to you, Whoever leaves his wife without a charge of adultery and marries another commits adultery; and he who marries a woman thus separated commits adultery.

10. His disciples said to him, If there is so much difficulty between man and woman, is it not worthwhile to marry?

11. He said to them, This saying does not apply to every man, but to whom it is given.

12. For there are eunuchs who were born so from their mother's womb; and there are eunuchs who were made eunuchs by men; and there are eunuchs who made themselves eunuchs for the sake of the kingdom of heaven. To him who can comprehend, this is enough.

13. Then they brought little children to him, that he might lay his hand on them and pray; and his disciples rebuked them.

14. But Jesus said to them, Allow the little children to come to me, and do not stop them; for the kingdom of heaven is for such as these.

[S: Now Chapter 23.]

1. Then Jesus spoke to the people and to his disciples.
2. Saying to them, The scribes and the Pharisees sit on the chair of Moses;
3. Therefore whatever they tell you to obey, obey and do it, but do not do according to their works; for they say and do not.
4. And they bind heavy burdens, and put them on men's shoulders, but they themselves are not willing to touch them, even with their finger.
5. And all their works they do, just to be seen by men; for they widen the fringes of their garments and they lengthen the ends of their robes,
6. And they like the chief places at feasts and the front seats in the synagogues,
7. And the greetings in the streets and to be called by men, Rabbi.
8. But you should not be called Rabbi; for one is your Master, and all you are brethren.
9. And call no one on earth, father, for one is your Father in heaven.
10. Nor be called leaders, for one is your leader, the Christ.
11. But he who is greatest among you, let him be your servant.
12. For whoever exalts himself shall be humbled; and whoever humbles himself shall be exalted.
13. Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for you embezzle the property of widows, with the pretense that you make long prayers; because of this you shall receive a greater judgment.
14. Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for you have shut off the kingdom of heaven against men; for you do not enter into it yourselves, and do not permit those who would to enter.
15. Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for you traverse sea and land to make one proselyte; and when he becomes one, you make him the son of hell twice more than yourselves.
16. Woe to you, blind guides; for you say, Whoever swears by the temple, it is nothing; but whoever swears by the gold which is in the temple, he is guilty!
17. O you fools and blind! for which is greater, the gold or the temple that sanctifies the gold?
18. And whoever swears by the altar, it is nothing; but Whoever swears by the offering that is upon it, he is guilty.
19. O you fools and blind! for which is greater, the offering, or the altar that sanctifies the offering?
20. Therefore he who swears by the altar, he swears by it and by everything that is on it.
21. And whoever swears by the temple, swears by it and by him who dwells in it.
22. And he who swears by heaven, swears by the throne of God and by him who sits on it.
23. Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for you take tithes of mint, dill, and cummin, and you have overlooked the more important matters of the law, such as justice, mercy, and trustworthiness. These were necessary for you to have done, and these very things by no means to have left undone.
24. O blind guides, who strain at gnats and swallow camels!
25. Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees,

hypocrites! you clean the outside of the cup and of the plate, but inside they are full of extortion and iniquity.

26. Blind Pharisee! clean first the inside of the cup and of the plate, so that their outside may also be clean.

27. Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for you are like tombs painted white, which look beautiful from the outside, but inside are full of dead bones and all kinds of corruption.

28. Even so, from the outside you appear to men to be righteous, but from within you are full of iniquity and hypocrisy.

29. Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for you build the tombs of the prophets, and you decorate the graves of the righteous;

30. And you say, If we had been living in the days of our forefathers, we would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets.

31. Now you testify concerning yourselves, that you are the children of those who killed the prophets.

32. You also fill up the measure of your fathers.

33. O you serpents and offspring of scorpions! how can you flee from the judgment of hell?

34. Because of this, I am sending to you prophets and wise men and scribes; some of them you will kill and crucify; and some you will scourge in your synagogues and pursue from city to city;

35. So that all the blood of the righteous shed on the ground may come upon you, from the blood of Abel the righteous down to the blood of Zachariach, son of Barachiah, whom you killed between the temple and the altar.

36. Truly I say to you, All of these things shall come upon this generation.

37. O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, murderess of the prophets and stoner of those who are sent to her! how often I wanted to gather your children, just as a hen gathers her chickens under her wings, and yet you would not!

38. Behold, your house will be left to you desolate.

39. For I say to you, from now you will not see me until you say, Blessed is he who comes in the name of the Lord.

[END QUOTING]

So be it.

And now, please quote from Journal #27, *The Phoenix Operator-Owner Manual*.

[QUOTING:]

THE HIGHEST COMMANDMENT:

The highest command of the Law of The Creation is: Achieve the wisdom of knowledge inasmuch as this will enable you to wisely follow the Laws of The Creation.

The highest command of the Law of God is: You shall honor God as the ruler of the human races and follow His Laws for He is the "King of Wisdom".

[END QUOTING]

Let those who have ears, hear.

Thank you, scribe. Let us end this portion

and begin a new writing quoting from *The Curse of Canaan*.

The truth has ever been present if you have been paying attention, but the truth is always buried amidst the lies and the deception so that to unravel the truth becomes all but impossible for the simple man.

The Kingdom of God is upon you. Blessed are those who are faithful in the ways of The Law. Let Light be your Shield and Buckler. The false Jews have been the adversary to Light from the beginning. THEIR TIME IS AT HAND. THE DAYS OF THE ADVERSARY ARE NUMBERED.

I AM SANANDA, CAPTAIN OF THIS MISSION.

SALU, FOR NOW.

1/25/98 ESU "JESUS" SANANDA

Esu Immanuel present in LIGHT that there BE LIGHT! I COME IN SERVICE TO ATON AND THE HOSTS. I COME IN SERVICE TO THE CREATION SO THAT WHICH HAS BEEN PROMISED SHALL BE FULFILLED. SO BE IT.

THE TIME OF THE WORD IS AT HAND. LET THOSE WHO HAVE EARS HEAR THE WORD, FOR THE WORD IS THE TRUTH AND THE TRUTH SHALL SET YOU FREE.

I realize it is difficult for you ones. When so many sources are cited and quoted from, the mind reels in confusion and in wonderment. Read carefully that which I give you for your careful consideration, for it is by no means carelessly that I offer it to you.

Trust in me, for I will not lead you astray, now or ever. Many await my messages and I need a scribe to present the words so that the eyes may see and the mind may hear that which has been hidden, for has it not been said that which is hidden shall be revealed?

The time of KNOWING is upon you. AWAKE AND KNOW GOD!

I do not come as some distant and unreachable being. I am returned as SANANDA.

ASK AND IT SHALL BE ANSWERED. SEEK AND YOU WILL FIND THAT WHICH YOU SEEK.

IT HAS ALSO BEEN SAID, AND WISELY SO: BE MOST CAREFUL OF THAT WHICH YOU ASK FOR, BECAUSE IN THESE DAYS OF THE GREAT AWAKENING, YOU SURELY WILL GET IT AND IT MAY NOT BE WHAT YOU EXPECT!

I ADVISE CAUTION AND I ALSO ADVISE THAT YOU PRAY FOR YOUR BROTHER AS YOURSELF, AND THEREIN ALL WILL TAKE ITS PROPER PLACE.

REMEMBER THE LILIES OF THE FIELD? EACH MUST BE RESPONSIBLE FOR SELF AT THIS (AND ANY) TIME. THEREFORE I SAY TO YOU: LIVE YOUR LIFE IN GENEROUS GIVING, IN LOVING COMPASSION, AS AN OPEN BOOK, FOR AN OPEN BOOK HAS NOTHING TO FEAR, NOTHING TO HIDE, AND THUS IS, METAPHORICALLY SPEAKING, AT PEACE.

OBVIOUSLY A BOOK IS INANIMATE, SO DON'T BE CONFUSED EVEN AT THAT SIMPLE STATEMENT. USE YOUR MINDS, WHICH ARE AS DIAMONDS—REFLECTIVE OF THE VERY LIGHT OF GOD. YOU ARE THE DIAMOND. YOU ARE THE MOST PRECIOUS ASPECT OF THE CREATION, BUT

ARE NOT ABOVE THE CREATION ITSELF, FOR THE CREATION IS ABOVE ALL, INCLUDING GOD.

GOD AND THE CREATION ARE ONE. I AND MY FATHER ARE ONE. THESE ARE NOT MYSTERIOUS SAYINGS THAT HAVE NO MEANING. IT IS SO!

I WOULD CAUTION ALL AT THIS TIME TO BE VERY CAREFUL OF THAT WHICH YOU SAY—BE IT ABOUT ANOTHER BEING OR YOUR INTERPRETATION OF TRUTH. EACH HAS THE RIGHT TO AN OPINION, BUT BE CONSERVATIVE IN YOUR SHARING OF SAME, FOR IT IS MOST OFTEN A REFLECTION OF YOUR IGNORANCE AND SETS YOU BACK FROM A SOUL-GROWTH PERSPECTIVE.

PULL THE COTTON FROM YOUR EARS AND TRULY LISTEN TO THAT WHICH IS BEING SAID TO YOU, AND LEARN. THE TIME OF LEARNING IS UPON YOU. BE EAGER TO LEARN.

BE EAGER TO LISTEN. ZIP YOUR MOUTH, OPEN YOUR HEART, AND GIVE FREELY OF SELF. LET YOUR LIGHT SHINE OPENLY UPON THE HILL FOR ALL TO SEE AND KNOW GOD.

There is more information that I wish to share with you. It is not some attempt to bury your mind in some vague obscurity or confusion at “trying to figure out my meaning”. My meaning is plain. I speak clearly and succinctly so that all may understand my meaning. Do not quandary over my messages. If you do not understand that which I say, then it is not TIME FOR YOU TO UNDERSTAND MY MEANING.

BUT I TELL YOU PLAINLY THAT MY MEANING WILL BE STATED SO THAT THOSE WHO HAVE PRAYED DILIGENTLY TO RECEIVE ANSWERS, WILL RECEIVE THE ANSWERS THEY SEEK. YOUR PRAYERS HAVE BEEN HEARD AND I WILL TELL YOU THAT WHICH YOU WISH TO KNOW.

Now, at the risk of losing some of my reading audience, let us proceed, as promised, to *The Curse Of Canaan*, an excellent presentation in its own right, but not one free from error. I give open acknowledgement and appreciation to this daring author who freely shares his work. I will not place the name herein, but those who know, KNOW of whom I am referring.

[QUOTING:]

Chapter 1: The War Against Shem

They sacrificed unto demons, which were no gods. Deut. 32:17

In the churches of America, Christians worship a somewhat paternal God; the bearded patriarch whom Michelangelo depicted on the ceiling of the Sistine Chapel [S: I will tell on my scribe, who has THIS VERY PICTURE ABOVE THIS COMPUTER AS WE TYPE!], an authoritarian figure who is also the Father of our Teacher, and our Savior, Jesus Christ. [S: I WAS A WAYSHOWER, A TEACHER; I DID NOT COME, NOR WOULD I HAVE BEEN ALLOWED TO COME, AS A SAVIOR TO ANYONE. EACH MUST BE RESPONSIBLE FOR AND SAVE “SELF”.] God is revered as the original Creator of our universe, and as the ultimate moral guide. [S: IT IS TRUE, HE IS THE ULTIMATE MORAL GUIDE AND ONE WHICH ALL SHOULD EMULATE.] In this scenario, humanity is a somewhat innocuous

group, placed in a pastoral setting, generally obedient to the laws of God [S: FIXED AND IMMUTABLE LAWS OF GOD], and subject to punishment when disobedience occurs. Religious observance based on this concept is adequate until this Arcadian scene is disturbed by misadventures or calamities. It also begs the question of innate or inescapable evil. Satan, the fallen angel, and rebel against God (Satan, a Hebrew word meaning “adversary”) appears in the *Bible*. There are frequent references to God’s admonishment, and often, chastisement, of wrongdoers, both individually and in large groups. Here again, the persistent appearance of evil throughout history of mankind is dealt with as it occurs, but it is difficult to fix either its sources or its causes. Therefore, humanity has existed under a considerable disadvantage, unable to recognize or understand evil before being injured by it.

Indeed, the great movement of modern history has been to disguise the presence of evil on the Earth, to make light of it, to convince humanity that evil is to be “tolerated”, “treated with greater understanding”, or negotiated with, but under no circumstances should it ever be forcibly opposed. This is the principal point of what has come to be known as today’s liberalism, more popularly known as secular humanism. The popular, and apparently sensible, appeal of humanism is that humanity should always place human interests first. The problem is that this very humanism can be traced in an unbroken line all the way back to the Biblical “Curse of Canaan”. Humanism is the logical result of the demonology of history.

Modern-day events can be understood only if we can trace their implications in a direct line from the earliest records of antiquity. These records concern pre-Adamic man, a hybrid creature whose origins are described in ancient books. *The Book Of Enoch* (which itself is part of an earlier *Book Of Noah*, written about 161 B.C.), says that Samjaza (Satan) [S: BE MOST CAREFUL HERE. THAT DID NOT SAY SEMJASE, WHO IS A DIFFERENT BEING THAN SEMJASA—BOTH LIGHTED BEINGS OF GOD, AND NOT CONNECTED TO SATAN IN ANY WAY, SHAPE, OR FORM. SEMJASA WAS THE FATHER OF THE WHITE RACE OF HUMANS. DO YOU NOTICE HOW CLEVERLY THE ADVERSARY TO GOD DISGUISES HIS NAME TO MIMICK THAT OF GOD’S PEOPLE? NOTICE THE SPELLING—SAMJAZA. IT IS AS WITH TWO JUDAS, THROUGHOUT HISTORY THE DISTINCTION BECOMES CLOUDED. THIS APPARENT INITIAL INCORRECT CONCLUSION IS UNFORTUNATE INDEED, BUT LET US CONTINUE WITH THE STORYLINE.], the leader of a band of two hundred angels, descended on Mt. Carmel. They had lusted after the daughters of men from afar, and now they took them for wives. These fallen angels, known as the Order of the Watchers, taught their wives magic. The issue of these unions was a race of giants, known as Nephilim.

The *Bible* does not mention the Nephilim specifically by name, and *Strong’s Concordance* does not list them. However, *Nelson’s Concordance* has several listings under Nephilim. The verses of the *Bible* to which it refers are *Genesis 6:4*, “There were giants in the Earth in those days.” [S: In the text called, *Holy Bible From The Ancient Eastern Text*—George M.

Lamsa’s Translation From The Aramaic Of The Peshitta, we have the following translation for *Genesis 6:4*, “There were giants on the Earth in those days; and also after that, for the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bore children to them, and they became giants who in the olden days were mighty men of renown.” The *Revised Standard Version* does give the name of the Nephilim, the same verse reading, “The Nephilim were on the Earth in those days.” These giants later became known as “the sons of Anak”. In *Numbers 13:33*, we read, “And there we saw the giants, the sons of Anak, which come of the giants.” These giants constituted a powerful menace to other peoples. In *Deuteronomy 9:2* is the complaint, “Who can stand before the children of Anak?” Nevertheless, they were finally killed or driven out. “There were none of the Anakims left in the land of the children of Israel.” (*Joshua 11:22*)

These early giants would be considered as mutations by modern scientists. Because of their peculiar parentage, they had habits and lusts which horrified their neighbors. Their leader, Satan (the adversary of God, also known as Satona), was the serpent who entered into and seduced Eve, producing the first murderer, Cain. Not only were the Nephilim a menace to others, their uncontrollable hatred and violence sometimes led them to attack and kill each other. They then ate their victims, introducing cannibalism to the world. According to some accounts, God slaughtered them [S: GOD IS A CREATOR, NOT A DESTROYER, OF LIFE.] while the Archangel Michael imprisoned the fallen angels, the Order of the Watchers, in deep chasms of the Earth.

Unfortunately for humanity, this was not the end of the matter. Satan, through his children, the Nephilim, and also through Cain, had now established a demonic presence on the Earth. His rebellion against God would result in continuous suffering and travail on Earth for centuries to come. The history of mankind since his rebellion is the history of the struggle between the people of God and the Cult of Satan. With this understanding, it is now possible to trace the historical events which reveal the actual archives of the two adversaries.

The *Book of Zohar* stresses the talmudic legend that demons originated in sexual congress between humans and demonic powers. This offers a reasonable explanation as to why all occult ceremonies stress three things: drugs, incantations (which express hatred of God), and bizarre sexual practices.

The study of demonology in history discloses answers to otherwise inexplicable aspects of man’s history. The torture and murder of children, obscene rites, and mass killings of innocents in worldwide wars, as well as other catastrophes, are phenomena which bear little or no relation to mankind’s day-by-day routine of tilling the soil, raising families, and maintaining the standards of civilization. On the contrary, these types of calamities are direct assaults on the normal existence of humanity. Furthermore, they are expressions of the rebellion against God, as attacks on His People.

Because of their extraordinary powers, demons have always attracted a certain number of followers on Earth. “Secret” organizations, which insist on concealing their rites and their programs from all “outsiders”, must do so in order to prevent exposure and the inevitable punishment.

While they were wandering in the desert, the Jewish tribes worshipped demons and monsters. They revered their mythical monsters, Leviathan, Behemoth, and Raheb, who well may have been survivors of the tribe of giants, the Nephilim. They also made sacrifices to the demon of the desert, Azazel.

Their mythology developed a certain hierarchy of demons. A Demonarch, who presumably was Satan, ruled over all demons on Earth. He was also known as the Prince of Evil, Belial (the Hebrew Be'aliah, meaning Yahweh is Baal). Next in the hierarchy of demons was Asmodeus, King of the Demons, and his wife, Lilith, chief demoness of the Jews. Lilith is well known today as the patron goddess of the lesbians. Her name survives in many current organizations, such as the Daughters of Lilith. This choice of a patroness suggests that there may always have been a certain amount of demoniac impulses in homosexual practices. This motivation would fit in with the basic rites of occultism, such as defiance of God, and the development of "unusual lifestyles". The inevitable retribution of these practices has now appeared among us in the form of the widespread plague of AIDS. [S: AIDS IS A MAN-MADE DISEASE. GOD IS A CREATOR.]

Lilith is typical of the demons who were created by sexual intercourse between the daughters of man and the Watchers. They first appeared during the six days of creation as disembodied spirits, and later took physical form. The *Book Of Zohar* says, "Every pollution of semen gives birth to demons." The *Encyclopaedia Judaica* refers to "the impurity of the serpent who had sexual relations with Eve." The *Kabbalah* claims that Lilith had intercourse with Adam and produced demons as part of the cosmic design, in which the right and the left are the opposing currents of pure and impure powers, filling the world, and dividing it between the Holy One and the serpent Samael. (*Zohar Bereshit 73b., 53 et seq.*)

Webster's Dictionary says of Lilith: "Heb. meaning of the night. 1. Jewish folklore, a female demon vampire. 2. Jewish folklore, first wife of Adam before the creation of Eve."

[S: Let us move ahead a bit and continue.]

Various explanations have been offered for Noah's tremendous anger at Canaan, and his Curse of Canaan. One, which has now largely been discounted, is that Ham may have slept with Noah's wife, or that he had made an attempt to do so. No basis for this conjecture has ever been established. Another explanation is that Noah cursed Canaan because he was still vexed at Ham's violation of God's commandment to the inhabitants of the Ark, that they should refrain from intercourse while on board. Because Ham had slept with the pre-Adamite woman on the ark, Noah finally vented his wrath in the Curse of Canaan. This also fails to ring true; the men of the *Old Testament* were very direct in their dealings; if Noah was vexed with Ham, he would have cursed Ham, not Canaan. None of these explanations offers a valid reason for the vehemence of Noah's curse, a curse which has blighted humanity for three thousand years. The only rational explanation for the curse is Noah's anger that Canaan had done something which thoroughly outraged his grandfather. Looking on him while he was exposed would hardly have caused such a reaction. Scholars finally concluded that Canaan had done something so

degrading that Noah had to pronounce a curse upon him. What would this have been? The *Bible* as presently translated does not really give us a clue. These scholars decided that Canaan, being of mixed race, and therefore not bound by the rigid moral code of the Adamites, had probably committed a homosexual act on his grandfather. Being of pure stock, Noah would have been exceedingly wroth at such an act, and would have reacted as he did.

The Curse of Canaan was extended to the land which was named after him, the Land of Canaan. The Canaanites themselves, the people of this land, became the greatest curse upon humanity, and so they remain today. Not only did they originate the practices of demon-worship, occult rites, child sacrifice, and cannibalism, but as they went abroad, they brought these obscene practices into every land which they entered. Not only did they bring their demonic cult to Egypt, but, known by their later name, the Phoenicians, as they were called after 1200 B.C., they became the demonizers of civilization through successive epochs, being known in medieval history as the Venetians, who destroyed the great Byzantine Christian civilization, and later as "the black nobility", which infiltrated the nations of Europe and gradually assumed power through trickery, revolution, and financial legerdemain.

[S: Let us turn now to the final paragraph in this book and see what conclusions the author has reached.]

We have been persecuted because we have fallen into the trap of the world, the dualism which offers us the choice of following God's Will, or of passively joining the Canaanites in accepting Satan as the leader, which means participating in the shedding of blood and the obscene rituals of human sacrifice. Today, America is obedient to the Will of Canaan, engaging lechery, robbery, and international Masonic conspiracy. America, who God intended to lead the world into the path of righteousness, now is called "the Great White Satan" because the fair-skinned people of Shem have been deceived into carrying out Satan's work on this Earth. The choice is one which must be determined and made, and the decision is not far off: will the people of Shem accept God's Promise to Abraham [S: Another unfortunate error. The God of Abraham is NOT THE TRUE GOD, ATON.], or will we continue to allow ourselves to be deceived by the Satanic Masonic Order of Canaanites? There is nothing in between—and if we persist in doing the Satanic work of the Canaanites—America will become—NOTHING.

[END QUOTING]

So be it. Let those who have ears, hear that which is being said. The time of final choices is upon you. Which will it be?

I AM SANANDA. SALU.

* * *

POST SCRIPT:

Peace. Esu present in LIGHT. It has been pointed out to this scribe that perhaps there should be more input from me, Sananda, concerning the obvious distortions in the presentation just given.

THE ENTIRE POINT OF THE EXERCISE IS TO THINK FOR SELVES. THERE ARE NO

UNTAMPERED-WITH BOOKS ON YOUR PLACE UPON WHICH TO BASE YOUR UNDERSTANDING. THE TRUTH HAS BEEN BURNED, BURIED, AND HIDDEN IN THE SECRET PLACES FOR EONS.

TO REALLY KNOW TRUTH, BELOVED, ASK GOD, GO WITHIN, AND LISTEN!

I WILL DO MY BEST TO PRESENT MATERIALS TO YOU THAT HAVE MERIT, BUT NONE ARE WITHOUT ERROR. IN FACT, MOST ARE RIDDLED WITH FALSE PRESENTATIONS, WRONG ASSUMPTIONS, ALL DRAWN UPON THE PREVIOUS TAMPERED-WITH MATERIAL. THE ADVERSARY TO GOD HAS NOT SLEPT, BUT HAS KEPT HIS GOAL EVER IN MIND—THAT OF CONFUSING GOD'S PEOPLE AND KEEPING GOD'S PEOPLE SHIELDED FROM TRUTH.

WELL, BELOVED, THE TIME OF TRUTH IS AT HAND. I WILL, SOON, PRESENT TO YOU SOME VERY OLD WRITINGS FROM *THE NAG HAMMADI LIBRARY* AND EVEN THESE ANCIENT WRITINGS HAVE BEEN TAMPERED WITH. IT IS AS WITH THE DEAD SEA SCROLLS—DO YOU REALLY THINK YOU WOULD BE ALLOWED ACCESS TO THE *TRUE* DEAD SEA SCROLLS? OF COURSE NOT, FOR SUCH REVEAL, IN THEIR ORIGINAL FORM, THE TRUTH, AND UNCOVER THAT WHICH HAS BEEN REMOVED FROM YOUR SO-CALLED BOOKS CALLED HOLY.

IF I WERE TO NARROW DOWN THE ESSENCE OF THAT WHICH I WISH TO SAY TO YOU, IT WOULD BE THAT THE DAYS OF THE ADVERSARY TO GOD ARE NUMBERED.

TRUTH WILL BE REVEALED AND THAT WHICH HAS BEEN HIDDEN SHALL BE UNCOVERED. THE ADVERSARY CANNOT—I REPEAT—THE ADVERSARY CANNOT STAND THE LIGHT OF TRUTH UPON HIM. YOU MUST BE EVER ON YOUR GUARD AGAINST THAT ONE AND ONLY GOD'S LIGHTED SHIELD WILL PROTECT YOU IN THESE DAYS OF TRANSITION.

HISTORICAL SEQUENCES ARE CONVOLUTED, AT BEST. THE PLAYERS ARE MANIFOLD AND THE EVENTS THEMSELVES BECOME LOST IN THE OBSCURITY OF ANTIQUITY. DO NOT TAKE ANY HU-MAN'S PRESENTATION AS GOSPEL, FOR ONLY GOD IS FREE FROM ERROR.

BUT RATHER, IT IS THE DAWN OF THE GREAT AWAKENING IN WHICH MAN WILL KNOW THE TRUE FROM THE FALSE. THE ADVERSARY TO GOD HAS ALWAYS BEEN PRESENT TO DIVIDE AND TO CONQUER AND TO CONFUSE AND TO TEMPT. KNOW GOD, AND THE KINGDOM IS YOURS. HAVE PEACE AND LOVE IN YOUR HEART, AND YOU SHALL HAVE NOTHING TO FEAR IN THESE FINAL DAYS OF THE ADVERSARY.

THE ADVERSARY SHALL TURN ON THEMSELVES, AND IN THE FRENZIED PANIC OF ANGER AND BETRAYAL, SHALL BE DESTROYED. SO BE IT AND SO SHALL IT COME TO PASS IN THIS TIME WITHIN THE CREATION.

I AM SANANDA

I AM COME TO SHOW THE WAY, AGAIN. WHO WILL JOIN WITH ME? SALU. 

There's Nothing New About The New World Order

[Continued from Front Page]

case with throats cut and blood all over the place was disconcerting, try families of 15 or 20 all slashed, throats slashed, and even burned. Babies are even put into ovens in the apartments/houses and burned alive. I tell you no lies, chelas—this was on your news. And just who is doing it? The Police and Military. Why? They claim to not be able to tolerate Islamic people. Some of the killers claim to be separatist Moslems and some, oh horrors, are CHRISTIANS.

Can you now begin to see the irony in the names you give to groups and people? Do you REALLY think Christ would do such terrible things? Do you actually think the United Nations will do anything to help? Of course not, for think again: how many babies have been deaded in Iraq?

All this atrocity in Algeria is taking place in the very shadows of the biggest billion dollar oil refineries and cracking towers in the world—owned by the Elite, none of whom are Algerian. The companies belong to Great Britain and the United States of America. And moreover, some of the perpetrators are already in intelligence squads trained by Mossad, British Intelligence, the old KGB (also Mossad and British Intelligence), and CIA under the United Nations.

Now, before moving on, let us look at the MAJOR drug/chemical/medical houses and look at what is happening to the world medicine supplies. And, why don't people on medication ever get better? Well, 60 MINUTES, again, gives you insight. There are branches of drug packagers set up under alias names who supply a "less expensive" line of drugs. These drugs are purchased by lots of into the millions of dollars—using dollars—and are sent to developing nations, third world countries, struggling countries, and even into the United States and other developed nations. In some instances there was NOTHING in the capsules. In some instances there was only, say, 50 mg of medication where the dosage should have been 250 mg PER CAPSULE OR TABLET. In other instances the capsules and tablets would be the correct color coded and labeled—but had NO active ingredients. In one batch of medications to Haiti, 80 children WERE POISONED AND DIED FROM WRONG SUBSTANCE IN THE CAPSULES.

The medicines are mainly used in clinics and hospitals and it is not possible to monitor every medication. There would be no way to tell if you have bad medicines until there would be no response from even major dosages of medication given—or the patient would go downhill and die.

In Iraq, where medications are allowed, there

is monitoring at the shipping points, but none of the real medications even so much as reach anywhere inside the country—much less, get to the needy. It is said, and you had best believe it, that Jewish-Israelis are the inspectors and monitors under the auspices of the U.S.(UN).

How many of you are aware that almost all of the Cabinet posts for Billy Clinton are headed by JEWISH PERSONS—some of them foreign? A foreign person (non natural) person cannot be President, but they sure can be lawfully in total CONTROL OF THE U.S. GOVERNMENT! This takeover and evolvment are all right there in the PROTOCOLS, but nobody seems to give a damn. Therefore, information is available, but we are not going to cram it down your proverbial throats, nor are we going to cut any throats—so I suggest you pay close attention and give care to your choices.

We are going to move right into the PROTOCOLS as translated. The translator made a special effort to give some topics within each Protocol and it will help you do a rather rapid search if you wish to do so.

I don't like it, but you may well find that using a different copy of the *Protocols* will note slight differences in content, never in concept. There are one or two places whereat you will find a sentence missing and we will take another copy and fill in the blanks as much as possible. Our thrust is not toward letter-perfect copy, but we will, to the very best of our ability, NOT CHANGE ANYTHING THROUGHOUT THE DOCUMENT. Remember, please, that people all along the way have been threatened, shot, murdered by other means and have found that producing these *Protocols* has brought pure HELL upon the heads of those efforting to present these *copies*.

Some of you may well have had earlier copies as were compiled by SONS OF LIBERTY in California. That copy may vary somewhat in some places. Remember that in the days of presenting these original translations they had to be copied by HAND, individually. All copies the governments and the authorities could find WERE BURNED. It has been a tremendous task to get enough original script to be able to insure total accuracy from one copy to another.

Bear with us, please, for we are going to offer what we have that is the most up-to-date available WITH some references and notations.

A couple or so years ago a box of new books from which we are utilizing information was sent to us with no identification as to sender or any further information regarding the works. The books themselves have no reference for tracing and you may well have a copy already. The book cover is basically red, the title is in red on a white background, with the other print in black. The back cover is red and has no print.

There is a picture inside of Sergius A. Nilus but there is no picture of Victor E. Marsden. We do, however, have a picture of Marsden from an older document and we'll see if a COPY would be presentable enough to reprint. [see next page]

BIRTHING THE PHOENIX

[QUOTING, Part 13:]

PART III

PROTOCOLS

OF THE MEETINGS OF THE
LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION

PROTOCOL NO. 1

Right lies in Might, Freedom—an idea only. Liberalism. Gold. Faith. Self-Government. Despotism of Capital. The internal foe. The Mob. Anarchy. Politics *versus* Morals. The Right of the Strong. The Invincibility of Jew-Masonic authority. End justifies Means. The Mob a Blind Man. Political A.B.C. Party Discord. Most satisfactory form of rule—Despotism. Alcohol. Classicism. Corruption. Principles and rules of the Jew-Masonic

Professor Sergius A. Nilus

Government. Terror. "Liberty, Equality, Fraternity". Principle of Dynastic Rule. Annihilation of the privileges of the Goy-Aristocracy (i.e., non-Jew). The New Aristocracy. The psychological calculation. Abstractness of "Liberty". Power of Removal of representatives of the people.

. Putting aside fine phrases we shall speak of the significance of each thought: by comparisons and deductions we shall throw light upon surrounding facts.

What I am about to set forth, then, is our system from the two points of view, that of ourselves and that of the *goyim* (i.e., non-Jews).

It must be noted that men with bad instincts are more in number than the good, and therefore the best results in governing them are attained by violence and terrorization, and not by academic discussions. Every man aims at power; everyone would like to become a dictator if only he could, and rare indeed are the men who would not be willing to sacrifice the welfare of all for the sake of securing their own welfare.

What has restrained the beasts of prey who are called men? What has served for their guidance hitherto?

In the beginnings of the structure of society they were subjected to brutal and blind force; afterwards—to Law, which is the same force, only disguised. I draw the conclusion that by the law of nature right lies in force.

Political freedom is an idea but not a fact. This idea one must know how to apply whenever it appears necessary with this bait of an idea to attract the masses of the people to one's party for the purpose of crushing another who is in authority. This task is rendered easier if the opponent has himself been infected with the idea of freedom, *so-called liberalism*, and, for the sake of an idea, is willing to yield some of his power. It is precisely here that the triumph of our theory appears; the slackened reins of government are immediately, by the law of life, caught up and gathered together by a new hand, because the blind might of the nation cannot for one single day exist without guidance, and the new authority merely fits into the place of the old already weakened by liberalism.

In our day the power which has replaced that of the rulers who were liberal is the power of Gold. Time was when Faith ruled. The idea of freedom is impossible of realization because no one knows how to use it with moderation. It is enough to hand over a people to self-government for a certain length of time for that people to be turned into a disorganized mob. From that moment on we get internecine strife which soon develops into battles between classes, in the midst of which States burn down and their importance is reduced to that of a heap of ashes. [H: Well I will say that it is handy that they reduce the States to ashes for that finally allows the Phoenix to birth again.]

Whether a State exhausts itself in its own convulsions, whether its internal discord brings it under the power of external foes—in any case it can be accounted irretrievably lost; *it is in our power*. The despotism of Capital, which is entirely in our hands, reaches out to it a straw that the State, will-nilly, must take hold of it; if not—it goes to the bottom.

Should anyone of a liberal mind say that such reflections as the above are immoral I would put the following questions: If every State has two

foes and if in regard to the external foe it is allowed and not considered immoral to use every manner and art of conflict, as for example to keep the enemy in ignorance of plans of attack and defense, to attack him by night or in superior numbers, then in what way can the same means in regard to a worse foe, the destroyer of the structure of society and the commonwealth, be called immoral and not permissible?

Is it possible for any sound logical mind to hope with any success to guide crowds by the aid of reasonable counsels and arguments, when any objection or contradiction, senseless though it may be, can be made and when such objection may find more favor with the people, whose powers of reasoning are superficial? Men in masses and the men of the masse, being guided solely by petty

Where does right begin? Where does it end?

In any State in which there is a bad organization of authority, an impersonality of laws and of the rulers who have lost their personality amid the flood of rights ever multiplying out of liberalism, I find a new right—to attack by the right of the strong, and to scatter to the winds all existing forces of order and regulation, to reconstruct all institutions and to become the sovereign lord of those who have left to us the rights of their power by laying them down voluntarily in their liberalism.

Our power in the present tottering condition of all forms of power will be more visible than any other, because it will remain invisible until the moment when it has gained such strength that no cunning can any longer undermine it.

Out of the temporary evil we are now compelled to commit will emerge the good of an unshakable rule, which will restore the regular course of the machinery of the national life, brought to naught by liberalism. The result justifies the means. Let us, however, in our plans, direct our attention not so much to what is good and moral as to what is necessary and useful.

Before us is a plan in which is laid down strategically the line from which we cannot deviate without running the risk of seeing the labor of many centuries brought to naught.

In order to elaborate satisfactory forms of action it is necessary to have regard to the rascality, the slackness, the instability of the mob, its lack of capacity to understand and respect the conditions of its own life, or its own welfare. It must be understood that the might of a mob is blind, senseless and unreasoning force ever at the mercy of a suggestion from any side. The blind cannot lead the blind without bringing them into the abyss; consequently, members of the mob, upstarts from the people, even though they should be as a genius for wisdom, yet having no understanding of the political, cannot come forward as leaders of the mob without bringing the whole nation to ruin.

Only one trained from childhood for independent rule can have understanding of the words that can be made up of the political alphabet.

A people left to itself, *i.e.*, to upstarts from its midst, brings itself to ruin by party dissensions excited by the pursuit of power and honors and the disorders arising therefore. Is it possible for the masses of the people calmly and without petty jealousies to form judgments, to deal with the affairs of the country, which cannot be mixed up with personal interests? Can they defend themselves from an external foe? It is unthinkable, for a plan broken up into as many parts as there are heads in the mob, loses all homogeneity, and thereby becomes unintelligible and impossible of execution.

It is only with a despotic ruler that plans can be elaborated extensively and clearly in such a way as to distribute the whole properly among the several parts of the machinery of the State; from this the conclusion is inevitable that a satisfactory form of government for any country is one that concentrates in the hands of one responsible person. Without an absolute despotism there can be no existence for civilization which is carried on not by the masses but by their guide, whoever that person may be. The mob is a savage and displays its savagery at every opportunity. The moment the mob seizes freedom in its hands it

VICTOR E. MARSDEN

passions, paltry beliefs, customs, traditions and sentimental theorism, fall a prey to party dissension, which hinders any kind of agreement even on the basis of a perfectly reasonable argument. Every resolution of a crowd depends upon a chance or packed majority, which, in its ignorance of political secrets, put forth some ridiculous resolution that lays in the administration a seed of anarchy.

The political has nothing in common with the moral. The ruler who is governed by the moral is not a skilled politician, and is therefore unstable on his throne. He who wishes to rule must have recourse both to cunning and to make-believe; we have cunning and thanks to the Press we have make-believe. Great national qualities, like frankness and honesty, are vices in politics, for they bring down rulers from their thrones more effectively and more certainly than the most powerful enemy. Such qualities must be the attributes of the kingdoms of the *goyim*, but we must in no wise be guided by them.

Our right lies in force. The word "right" is an abstract thought and proved by nothing. The word means no more than: give me what I want in order that thereby I may have a proof that I am stronger than you.

quickly turns to anarchy, which in itself is the highest degree of savagery.

Behold the alcoholized animals, bemused with drink, the right to an immoderate use of which comes along with freedom. It is not for us and ours to walk that road. The peoples of the *goyim* are bemused with alcoholic liquors; their youth has grown stupid on classicism and from early immorality, into which it has been inducted by our special agents—by tutors, lackeys, governesses in the houses of the wealthy, by clerks and others, by our women in the places of dissipation frequented by the *goyim*. In the number of these last I count also the so-called “society ladies”, voluntary followers of the others in corruption and luxury.

Our countersign is—Force and Make-believe. Only force conquers in political affairs, especially if it be concealed in the talents essential to statesmen. Violence must be the principle, and cunning and make-believe the rule for governments which do not want to lay down their crowns at the feet of agents of some new power. This evil is the one and only means to attain the end, the good. Therefore we must not stop at bribery, deceit and treachery when they should serve towards the attainment of our end. In politics one must know how to seize the property of others without hesitation if by it we secure submission and sovereignty.

Our State, marching along the path of peaceful conquest, has the right to replace the horrors of war by less noticeable and more satisfactory sentences of death, necessary to maintain the terror which tends to produce blind submission. Just but merciless severity is the greatest factor of strength of the State; not only for the sake of gain but also in the name of duty, for the sake of victory, we must keep to the programme of violence and make-believe. The doctrine of squaring accounts is precisely as strong as the means of which it makes use. Therefore it is not so much by the means themselves as by the doctrine of severity that we shall triumph and bring all governments into subjection to our super-government. It is enough for them to know that we are merciless for all disobedience to cease.

Far back in ancient times were the first to cry among the masses of the people the words “Liberty, Equality, Fraternity”, words many times repeated since those days by stupid poll-parrots who from all sides round flew down upon these baits and with them carried away the well-being of the world, true freedom of the individual, formerly so well guarded against the pressure of the mob. The would-be wise men of the *goyim*, the intellectuals, could not make anything out of the uttered words in their abstractness; did not note the contradiction of their meaning and inter-relation; did not see that in nature there is no equality, cannot be freedom; that Nature herself has established inequality of minds, of characters, and capacities, just as immutably as she has established subordination to her laws; never stopped to think that the mob is a blind thing, that upstarts elected from among it to bear rule are, in regard to the political, the same blind men as the mob itself, that the adept, even if he were a genius, understands nothing in the

political—to all these things the *goyim* paid no regard; yet all the time it was based upon these things that dynastic rule rested; the father passed on to the son a knowledge of the course of political affairs in such wise that none should know it but members of the dynasty and none could betray it to the governed. As time went on the meaning of the dynastic transference of the true position of affairs in the political was lost, and this aided the success of our cause.

In all corners of the Earth the words “Liberty, Equality, Fraternity” brought to our ranks, thanks to our blind agents, whole legions who bore our banners with enthusiasm. And all the time these words were canker-worms at work boring into the well-being of the *goyim*, putting an end everywhere to peace, quiet, solidarity and destroying all the foundations of the *goya* States. As you will see later, this helped us to our triumph; it gave us the possibility, among other things, of getting into our hands the master card—the destruction of the privileges, or in other words of the very existence

of the aristocracy of the *goyim*, that class which was the only defense peoples and countries had against us. On the ruins of the natural and genealogical aristocracy of the *goyim* we have set up the aristocracy of our educated class headed by the aristocracy of money. The qualifications for this aristocracy we have established in wealth, which is dependent upon us, and in knowledge, for which our learned elders provide the motive force.

Our triumph has been rendered easier by the fact that in our relations with the men whom we wanted to have always worked upon the most sensitive chords of the human mind, upon the cash account, upon the cupidity, upon the insatiability for material needs of man; and each one of these human weaknesses, taken alone, is sufficient to paralyze initiative, for it hands over the will of men to the disposition of him who has bought their activities.

The abstraction of freedom has enabled us to persuade the mob in all countries that their

German Air Force
Invades New Mexico Picture

government is nothing but the steward of the people who are the owners of the country, and that the steward may be replaced like a worn-out glove.

It is this possibility of replacing the representatives of the people which has placed them at our disposal, and, as it were, given us the power of appointment.

[END OF QUOTING]

I certainly do realize that this is outrageous in concept, and therefore difficult to believe that there could be such a plan, and yet we haven't even hardly begun.

I ask that after each Protocol that you pause and think on what has already transpired JUST IN YOUR OWN EXPERIENCE, EVEN IF YOU DID NOT HAVE OTHER INPUT. Where are you in this world arena, political arena, even in the military arena? YOUR soldiers are somewhere else while the majority of the troops IN TRAINING are foreign citizens using your facilities and being trained by United Nations-appointed instructors. [Editor's note: See the little newsclipping on previous page that surfaced amidst stacks and stacks of good material sent to us. This particular gem was sent many months ago by a dear friend, Angela ("one of the Angels"), and was clipped from the 10/9/96 issue of the San Francisco Examiner.] Also remember the UN CHARTER which only allows for a Soviet Russian to head military operations. Therefore if you think your troops are actually headed by one of "yours"—look again. Is not your very own Secretary of Defense, a Jew (William Cohen)? I also believe you will find your Secretary of the Treasury, PAID DIRECTLY BY THE INTERNATIONAL MONETARY FUND, is a Jew (Robert E. Rubin). Your Attorney General, Janet Reno, is also paid directly by the IMF. So you are already hook, line and sinker under the Charter of the United Nations—NOT UNDER THE CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA (States united). Then, of course, your Secretary of State, Madeleine K. Albright, is also a Jew but typical of Protocol-following Jews, claimed that she didn't know of her lineage.

Just how well do you think Madeleine REALLY gets along with those Arabs? How about the Moslems? Chinese? Well, she seems to hornswoggle all you Christians.

Now for you inquiring minds: What was Mr. Cohen doing in Djakarta? Do you know where Djakarta is? Well, you had best find out because it is in Indonesia where the big fit is hitting the shan over economic collapse. But WHY the Secretary of Defense?

Frankly, if we worked day and night without breaks, we couldn't catch you up in WHAT YOU DON'T KNOW THAT CERTAINLY WILL HURT YOU. Once history is lost or CHANGED, there is no way to ever even know a thing, for after the third generation passes there is no memory or challenge to whatever it is the thugs want you to know. But for now, you only have to look around while there is even a remnant of information against which to relate things taking place before your eyes—and KNOW. Once gone, readers, it's over as far as your freedom, and when the wars finally end there will be nothing left save the dark ages. Once captured and enslaved through the mind—you CAN only have "dark ages". You become exactly what you are trained to believe. Waving a flag does not freedom make!

You don't even know which flag to wave, do you? Do you go get one with a gold fringe, one without, one in blue to match the UN, one for Israel which Dershowitz has publicly made known, as spokesman, the U.S. is now the HOMELAND of ISRAEL AND THE JEW.

Do you give a damn?

There is a warning I would give you who jump to judgments and "kill the whole of the lot" attitudes: DON'T get caught in that trap ALSO LAID FORTH BY THIS SAME ELITE COVEN OF THUGS. I can give you several examples of why it is not smart to lump every "Black" into a category, or any "White" into a category and do NOT lump into Jew all those who are somehow connected to Judaism or Jewishness.

Dr. Leonard Horowitz, author of *EMERGING VIRUSES: AIDS AND EBOLA* is the very best example I can offer. And if YOU haven't availed yourself of his information, you are walking on the edge of a cliff intended to eventually swallow you as you topple off the edge. These citizens did not know anything about what was coming down and, moreover, THEY are in the first chosen group to be annihilated. This would bury the evidence of such a plan as Plan 2000 and push blame off onto anyone else other than the deed-doers of the genocidal activities.

The Jews run Hollywood, hook, line, and sinker, and I mean the Elite of the Antichrist. However, alcohol and drugs destroy as many or more actors and performers as in any other group or race. These black bards and widows will do anything, say anything, or persecute anyone—to gain their wealth and power-oriented passions. And you all march right to the ticket windows and offer up whatever is asked without complaint or boycott. How could any picture of a sinking ship take \$200 million to make? How many mouths would be fed by \$200 million? WHO GETS THAT MONEY? DO YOU?

You may have noticed that we offered quite a long writing on the topic of the Pharisees. Then Sananda related a writing to the topic of Pharisees. I am now questioned about that again.

May I please just refer to a part of the writing of Dr. Freedman to Dr. Goldstein [Editor's note: The entirety of this document is on pages 30-52 in last week's CONTACT.]:

[QUOTING:]

The eminent Rabbi Louis Finkelstein, the head of The Jewish Theological Seminary of America, often referred to as "The Vatican of Judaism", in his Foreword to his First Edition of his world-famous classic *The Pharisees, the Sociological Background of Their Faith*, on page XXI states:

"... Judaism. . . Pharisaism became Talmudism, Talmudism became Medieval Rabbinism, and Medieval Rabbinism became Modern Rabbinism. But throughout these changes in name. . . the spirit of the ancient Pharisees survives, unaltered. . . From Palestine to Babylonia; from Babylonia to North Africa, Italy, Spain, France and Germany; from these to Poland, Russia, and Eastern Europe generally, ancient Pharisaism has wandered. . . demonstrates the enduring importance which attaches to Pharisaism as a religious movement. . ."

[END OF QUOTING]

We can certainly take up this subject again

but it is a distractor at this point.

Good afternoon.

1/20/98 #1 HATONN

I must take just a minute to make a statement to the surveillance team monitoring this computer. I had been told that no later than on January 15, 1998, there would be full opening of accounts at IMF with full identification numbers which would merit status of ready, willing and ABLE to remove any stay of operations. *THIS DID NOT HAPPEN AND I WANT A FULL REPORT AS TO WHY THIS DIDN'T HAPPEN. YOUR PROBLEMS IN CHINA AND INDONESIA ARE NOT MY BUSINESS—OUR NEGOTIATIONS AND AGREEMENTS ARE MY BUSINESS.* My representative has now been told "mid-February"? I suggest you get Mr. Rubin, and for that matter, Mr. Cohen, and get this error in judgment resolved. I am no longer patient.

You have lied continuously about putting no pressure on Indonesia through the IMF—say what? Then why is Mr. Cohen making a round of all those nations suffering at your hands?

Now, what is he doing in Beijing if he has no intention of doing anything "yet" with the Chinese? If Hong Kong is in trouble, it does not follow that China needs to have a joint military force WITH either the United States or the United Nations.

I note another atrocity taking place and that is in South Korea. How can you account for the large loans intended for "the" Korea(S) while George Soros and a group of large offshore hedge funds are buying South Korean bank debt—CHEAP?

My silence is NOT BOUGHT, gentlemen, through this kind of destructive intent or action. You have a Jihad to attend in the Middle East, so must you be so intent on getting your stuff caught in the wringer in the Pacific and Asia? China is a no-no! China can, at this moment in time, march across the entire world and flatten everything you ever thought of holding and, yes, plans to do so. "Joint army" my ass-umption. Nobody is that blind, you idiots of the Angel of Death.

I can abide a bit of patience when necessary, but NOT FOR YOU TO DEAL WITH YOUR ANTICHRIST USURPERS, AND THEN TAKE THOSE WHO CAN DO YOU IN AND BARGAIN THE REST OF THE WORLD AWAY.

You don't think I am serious or do not exist? Oh I exist, and shall continue right on uncovering your lies and thieving just as fast as we can put it forth. I told you I would leave it alone with that which was already present IF YOU MET YOUR OBLIGATIONS AND AGREEMENTS. IT DOES NOT PAY TO TRY TO FOOL MOTHER NATURE OR YOU GET THE BUTTER SPATTERED ALL OVER YOUR FACES AND DISCLOSE YOUR REAL INTENTIONS—AND, I AM QUITE HAPPY TO BE OF ASSISTANCE IN THIS LATTER ENDEAVOR.

Staff: Just leave the above for the paper for I am weary of playing slime-sucker games with these intruders from alien lands. At this point I will leave the basic information lay, but if this is not cleared up by mid-February, we will offer the entire package to the public, especially to those nations wherein these scoundrels are stealing the very life-source from the nations they pass.

Along the lines of information, let us continue with the *PROTOCOLS* and see how much worse it truly can get, readers.

Readers, you NOW have all the proof you ever shall need about the coalition of Fundamentalist so-called Christians and the fact that there is NO JESUS-CHRISTOS INVOLVED.

LAST NIGHT ON *YOUR* NEWS CAME THE BITS AND PIECES ABOUT ISRAEL'S NETANYAHU BEING IN THE UNITED STATES TO MEET WITH HIS "OTHER" MAJOR BACKUP "TEAMS". THIS INDICATION WAS STATED, THAT THE "JEWS" WERE NOT IN SUPPORT OF WHAT IS TAKING PLACE IN THE MIDDLE EAST AND WITH PALESTINE AND DON'T WANT TO FURTHER RAISE FUNDS FOR SUCH MASSIVE EFFORTS IN AND AROUND JERUSALEM AND OTHER PALESTINIAN-ISRAELI HOTSPOTS.

WHERE THEN DID MR. YAHOO GET HIS GRANDEST RECEPTION EVER WITNESSED? RIGHT: JERRY FALWELL AND A PACKED ARENA.

I WILL LEAVE YOU WITH WHAT YOUR "CHRISTIAN" EVANGELIST, HEAD OF THE "RIGHT" AND JUDGE OF ALL OTHER EVANGELISTS, SAID: "WE WILL STAND BEHIND ISRAEL. WE WILL FIGHT FOR THE ZIONIST CAUSE. GOD SAYS: 'THOSE WHO BLESS ISRAEL SHALL BE BLESSED AND THOSE WHO CURSE ISRAEL WILL BE CURSED.'"

SO READERS, YOU DON'T EVEN NEED THE JEWS TO BRING ISRAEL HOME TO YOUR LAND TO TAKE IT AS HOMELAND—YOUR "CHRISTIANS" ARE GOING TO DO THE JOB IN TOTO.

You may here think I am nuts? Sorry, it was on your establishment news! Mark the day, January 19, 1998.

Mr. Yahoo echoed the very concept of "...no longer needing the Jew in America...". His meeting with Mr. Clinton had been cool and formal but the reception he got from your Christians just about blew the roof off. The stuff is in the fan and the game is about up with Billy. Have any of you LOOKED at Mrs. Jones' (Paula) profile? "Just a cute little innocent chick from the South?" Not on your life!

And just who is financing Mrs. Jones' struggle and all her Jewish attorneys? That's right, a "Christian" organization. However, they have their own problems for Mr. Clinton is fighting back with IRS AUDITS of the organization AND Mrs. Jones. Now, isn't this just the nicest, kindest, gentler world of Mr. Bush?

I told you years ago, and repeat it frequently, Jerry Falwell made statements while serving IN THE WHITE HOUSE that "I am a Zionist and proud of it!" So be it. The statements made about money indicated that the "Christians" always meet any obligation proposed by Mr. Falwell and it is expected that funds as high as into the billions of dollars will EASILY be forthcoming. Read it and weep, brethren.

BIRTHING THE PHOENIX

[QUOTING, Part 14:]

THE PROTOCOLS OF ZION

PROTOCOL NO. 2

Economic Wars—the foundation of the Jewish predominance. Figure-head government and "secret advisers". Successes of destructive

doctrines. Adaptability in politics. Part played by the Press. Cost of gold and value of Jewish sacrifice.

It is indispensable for our purpose that wars, so far as possible, should not result in territorial gains; war will thus be brought onto the economic ground, where the nations will not fail to perceive in the assistance we give the strength of our predominance, and this state of things will put both sides at the mercy of our international *agentur*, which possesses millions of eyes ever on the watch and unhampered by any limitations whatsoever. Our international rights will then wipe out national rights, in the proper sense of right, and will rule the nations precisely as the civil law of States rules the relations of their subjects among themselves.

The administrators, whom we shall choose from among the public, with strict regard to their capacities for servile obedience, will not be persons trained in the arts of government, and will therefore easily become pawns in our game in the hands of men of learning and genius who will be their advisers, specialists bred and reared from early childhood to rule the affairs of the whole world. As is well known to you, these specialists of ours have been drawing to fit them for rule the information they need from our political plans from the lessons of history, from observations made of the events of every moment as it passes. The *goyim* are not guided by practical use of unprejudiced historical observation, but by theoretical routine without any critical regard for consequent results. We need not, therefore, take any account of them—let them amuse themselves until the hour strikes, or live on hopes of new forms of enterprising pastime, or on the memories of all they have enjoyed. For then let that play the principal part which we have persuaded them to accept as the dictates of science (theory). It is with this object in view that we are constantly, by means of our press, arousing a blind confidence in these theories. The intellectuals of the *goyim* will puff themselves up with their knowledge and without any logical verification of them will put into effect all the information available from science, which our *agentur* specialists have cunningly pieced together for the purpose of educating their minds in the direction we want.

Do not suppose for a moment that these statements are empty words; think carefully of the successes we arranged for Darwinism, Marxism, Nietzsche-ism. To us Jews, at any rate, it should be plain to see what a disintegrating importance these directives have had upon the minds of the *goyim*.

It is indispensable for us to take account of the thoughts, characters, tendencies of the nations in order to avoid making slips in the political and in the direction of administrative affairs. The triumph of our system, of which the component parts of the machinery may be variously disposed according to the temperament of the peoples met on our way, will fail of success if the practical application of it be not based upon a summing up of the lessons of the past in the light of the present.

In the hands of the States of today there is a great force that creates the movement of thought in the people, and that is the Press. The part played by the Press is to keep pointing out requirements supposed to be indispensable, to give voice to the complaints of the people, to express and create discontent. It is in the Press that the triumph of freedom of speech finds its incarnation.

But the *goyim* States have not known how to make use of this force; and it has fallen into our hands. Through the Press we have gained the power to influence while remaining ourselves in the shade; thanks to the Press we have got the *gold* in our hands, notwithstanding that we have had to gather it out of oceans of blood and tears. But it has paid us, though we have sacrificed many of our people. Each victim on our side is worth in the sight of God a thousand *goyim*.

PROTOCOL NO. 3

The Symbolic Snake and its significance. The instability of the constitutional scales. Terror in the palaces. Power and ambition. Parliaments, "talkeries", pamphlets. Abuse of power. Economic slavery. "People's Rights" Monopolist system and the aristocracy. The Army of Mason-Jewry. Decrescence in the *Goyim*. Hunger and rights of capital. The mob and the coronation of "The Sovereign Lord of all the World". The fundamental precept in the programme of the future Masonic national schools. The secret of the science of the structure of society. Universal economic crisis. Security of "ours" (i.e., our people, Jews). The despotism of Masonry—the kingdom of reason. Loss of the guide. Masonry and the great French Revolution. The King-Despot of the blood of Zion. Causes of the invincibility of Masonry. Part played by secret Masonic agents. Freedom.

Today I may tell you that our goal is now only a few steps off. There remains a small space to cross and the whole long path we have trodden is ready now to close its cycle of the Symbolic Snake, by which we symbolize our people. When this ring closes, all the States of Europe will be locked in its coil as in a powerful vice.

The constitution scales of these days will shortly break down, for we have established them with a certain lack of accurate balance in order that they may oscillate incessantly until they wear through the pivot on which they turn. The *goyim* are under the impression that they have welded them sufficiently strong and they have all along kept on expecting that the scales would come into equilibrium. But the pivots—the kings on their thrones—are hemmed in by their representatives, who play the fool, distraught with their own uncontrolled and irresponsible power. This power they owe to the terror which has been breathed into the palaces. As they have no means of getting at their people, into their very midst, the kings on their thrones are no longer able to come to terms with them and so strengthen themselves against seekers after power. We have made a gulf between the far-seeing Sovereign Power and the blind force of the people so that both have lost all meaning, for like the blind man and his stick, both are powerless apart.

In order to incite seekers after power to a misuse of power we have set all forces in opposition one to another, breaking up their liberal tendencies towards independence. To this end we have stirred up every form of enterprise, we have armed all parties, we have set up authority as a target for every ambition. Of States we have made gladiatorial arenas where a host of confused issues contend... A little more, and disorders and bankruptcy will be universal.

Babblers inexhaustible have turned into oratorical contests the sittings of Parliament and Administrative Boards. Bold journalists and

unscrupulous pamphleteers daily fall upon executive officials. Abuses of power will put the final touch in preparing all institutions for their overthrow and everything will fly skyward under the blows of the maddened mob.

All people are chained down to heavy toil by poverty more firmly than ever they were chained by slavery and serfdom; from these, one way and another, they might free themselves, these could be settled with, but from want they will never get away. We have included in the constitution such rights as to the masses appear fictitious and not actual rights. [H: By the way, recognize in these latter days when constitution is applied, it is the United Nations One World Order (under their control) CHARTER.] All these so-called "People's Rights" can exist only in idea, an idea which can never be realized in practical life. What is it to the proletariat laborer, bowed double over his heavy toll, crushed by his lot in life, if talkers get the right to babble, if journalists get the right to scribble any nonsense side by side with good stuff, once the proletariat has no other profit out of the constitution save only those pitiful crumbs which we fling them from our table in return for their voting in favour of what we dictate, in favour of the men we place in power, the servants of our *agentur*... Republican rights for a poor man are no more than a bitter piece of irony, for the necessity he is under of toiling almost all day gives him no present use of them, but on the other hand robs him of all guarantee of regular and certain earnings by making him dependent on strikes by his comrades or lockouts by his masters.

The people under our guidance have annihilated the aristocracy, who were their one and only defence and foster-mother for the sake of their own advantage which is inseparably bound up with the well-being of the people. Nowadays, with the destruction of the aristocracy, the people have fallen into the grips of merciless money-grinding scoundrels who have laid a pitiless and cruel yoke upon the necks of the workers.

We appear on the scene as alleged saviours of the worker from this oppression when we propose to him to enter the ranks of our fighting forces—Socialists, Anarchists, Communists—to whom we always give support in accordance with an alleged brotherly rule (of the solidarity of all humanity) of our *social masonry*. The aristocracy, which enjoyed by law the labour of the workers, was interested in seeing that the workers were well fed, healthy and strong. We are interested in just the opposite—the diminution, the *killing out of the GOYIM*. Our power is in the chronic shortness of food and physical weakness of the worker because by all that this implies he is made the slave of our will, and he will not find in his own authorities either strength or energy to set against our will. Hunger creates the right of capital to rule the worker more surely than it was given to the aristocracy by the legal authority of kings.

By want and the envy and hatred which it engenders we shall move the mobs and with their hands we shall wipe out all those who hinder us on our way.

When the hour strikes for our Sovereign Lord of all the World to be crowned it is these same

hands which will sweep away everything that might be a hindrance thereto.

The *goyim* have lost the habit of thinking unless prompted by the suggestions of our specialists. [H: Boy, have they got this one right!] Therefore they do not see the urgent necessity of what we, when our kingdom comes, shall adopt at once, namely this, that *it is essential to teach in national schools one simple, true piece of knowledge, the basis of all knowledge—the knowledge of the structure of human life, of social existence, which requires division of labour, and consequently, the division of men into classes and conditions.* It is essential for all to know that *owing to difference in the objects of human activity there cannot be any equality*, that he who by any act of his compromises a whole class cannot be equally responsible before the law with him who affects no one but only his own honour. The true knowledge of the structure of society, into the secrets of which we do not admit the *goyim*, would demonstrate to all men that the positions and work must be kept within a certain circle, that they may not become a source of human suffering, arising from an education which does not correspond with the work which individuals are called upon to do. After a thorough study of this knowledge the peoples will voluntarily submit to authority and accept such position as is appointed them in the State. In the present state of knowledge and the direction we have given to its development the people, blindly believing things in print—cherishes—thanks to promptings intended to mislead and to its own ignorance—a blind hatred towards all conditions which it considers above itself, for it has no understanding of the meaning of class and condition.

This hatred will be still further magnified by the effects of an *economic crisis*, which will stop dealings on the exchanges and bring industry to a standstill. We shall create by all the secret subterranean methods open to us and with the aid of gold, which is all in our hands, *a universal economic crisis whereby we shall throw upon the streets whole mobs of workers simultaneously in all the countries of Europe.* These mobs will *rush delightedly* to shed the blood of those whom, in the simplicity of their ignorance, they have envied from their cradles, and whose property they will then be able to loot.

"Ours" they will not touch, because the moment of attack will be known to us and we shall take measures to protect our own.

We have demonstrated that progress will bring all the *goyim* to the sovereignty of reason. Our despotism will be precisely that; for it will know how by wise severities to pacificate all unrest, to cauterize liberalism out of all institutions.

When the populace has seen that all sorts of concessions and indulgences are yielded it in the name of freedom it has imagined itself to be sovereign lord and has stormed its way to power, but, naturally, like every other blind man it has come upon a host of stumbling blocks, *it has rushed to find a guide, it has never had the sense to return to the former state* and it has laid down its plenipotentiary powers at *OUR* feet. Remember the French Revolution, to which it was we who gave the name of "Great"; the secrets of its preparations are well known to us for it was wholly the work of our hands.

[H: I suggest you not go forth now and say, "Well, this can't be an original text when we are talking about things such as the French Revolution... etc." Even if you don't catch the drift, this set of *Protocols* was and is continuously updated to always be informed about "where we are" at any given moment in The Plan. You will find these dates used as consistent with the turn of the century. Remember that the FRENCH Revolution was in

the 1789-1799 while the Russian Revolution began in about 1917.]

Ever since that time we have been leading the peoples from one disenchantment to another, so that in the end they should turn

also from us in favour of that *King-Despot of the blood of Zion, whom we are preparing for the world.*

At the present day we are, as an international force, invincible, because if attacked by some we are supported by other States. It is the bottomless rascality of the *goyim* peoples, who crawl on their bellies to force, but are merciless towards weakness, unsparing to faults and indulgent to crimes, unwilling to bear the contradictions of a free social system but patient unto martyrdom under the violence of a bold despotism—it is those qualities which are aiding us to independence. From the premier-dictators of the present day the *goyim* peoples suffer patiently and bear such abuses as for the least of them they would have beheaded twenty kings.

What is the explanation of this phenomenon, this curious inconsequence of the masses of the peoples in their attitude towards what would appear to be events of the same order?

It is explained by the fact that these dictators whisper to the peoples through their agents that through these abuses they are inflicting injury on the States with the highest purpose—to secure the welfare of the peoples, the international brotherhood of them all, their solidarity and equality of rights. Naturally they do not tell the peoples that this unification must be accomplished only under our sovereign rule.

And thus the people condemn the upright and acquit the guilty, persuaded ever more and more that it can do whatsoever it wishes. Thanks to this state of things the people are destroying every kind of stability and creating disorders at every step.

The word "freedom" brings out the

The *goyim* have lost the habit of thinking unless prompted by the suggestions of our specialists. [H: Boy, have they got this one right!] Therefore they do not see the urgent necessity of what we, when our kingdom comes, shall adopt...

This hatred will be still further magnified by the effects of an *economic crisis*, which will stop dealings on the exchanges and bring industry to a standstill. We shall create by all the secret subterranean methods open to us and with the aid of gold, which is all in our hands, *a universal economic crisis whereby we shall throw upon the streets whole mobs of workers simultaneously in all the countries...*

communities of men to fight against every kind of force, against every kind of authority, even against God and the laws of nature. For this reason we, when we come into our kingdom, shall have to erase this word from the lexicon of life as implying a principle of brute force which turns mobs into bloodthirsty beasts.

These beasts, it is true, fall asleep again every time when they have drunk their fill of blood, and at such times can easily be riveted into their chains. But if they be not given blood they will not sleep and continue the struggle.

[END OF QUOTING]

And, students, guess WHOSE blood is fed to the “beasts” as described by this

Antichrist? That’s right, the blood of Jesus who no longer even represents the Christ for they have so degraded the very name as to render it totally without merit. By the way, to you who still use “Jesus” in the context of the true Christed being and within your hearts know the difference between human expression and spiritual intent, God doesn’t mind the error. But when you place your irresponsible actions onto the being of any other, and in this instance, a pure and innocent man, so you don’t have to do a thing in Truth, you are REALLY MISTAKEN IN YOUR THOUGHTS AND ACTIONS. There is no rapture to heaven with God of Truth, Love and Light. There is a PROMISE of something that has no way of coming to be. There will be mass killings and your children will not even know the difference—except in the soul essence of that which will cause you to wish you had done your journey differently. There is not even “Rapture” in your twisted and tainted *Bible*. That was conjured directly from such as Jerry Falwell, Hal Lindsey and others who interpret anything any way they choose.

There will be NO RAPTURE as described to you—but Mr. Falwell just sold a LOT OF TICKETS to that blackest day in history, in behalf of Israel.

Thank you and good morning.

1/20/98 #2 HATONN

BIRTHING THE PHOENIX

[QUOTING, Part 15:]

PROTOCOL NO. 4

Stages of a Republic. Gentile Masonry. Freedom and Faith. International Industrial Competition. Role of Speculation. Cult of Gold.

Every republic passes through several stages. The first of these is comprised in the early days of mad raging by the blind mob, tossed hither and thither, right and left; the second is demagogy,

from which is born anarchy, and that leads inevitably to despotism—not any longer legal and overt, and therefore responsible despotism, but to unseen and secretly hidden, yet nevertheless sensibly felt despotism in the hands of some secret

organization or other, whose acts are the more unscrupulous inasmuch as it works behind a screen, behind the backs of all sorts of agents, the changing of whom not only does not injuriously affect but actually aids the secret force by saving it, thanks to continual changes, from the necessity of expending its resources on the rewarding of long services.

Who and what is in a position to overthrow an invisible force? And this is precisely what our force is. *Gentile-Masonry* blindly serves as a screen for us and our objects, but the plan of action of our force, even its very abiding

place, remains for the whole people an unknown mystery.

But even freedom might be harmless and have its place in the State economy without injury to the well-being of the peoples if it rested upon the foundation of faith in God, upon the brotherhood of humanity, unconnected with the conception of equality, which is negated by the very laws of creation, for they have established subordination. With such a faith as this a people might be governed by a wardship of parishes, and would walk contentedly and humbly under the guiding hand of its spiritual pastor submitting to the dispositions of God upon Earth. This is the reason why *it is indispensable for us to undermine all faith, to tear out of minds of the GOYIM the very principle of Godhead and the spirit, and to put in its place arithmetical calculations and material needs.*

In order to give the *goyim* no time to think and take note, their minds must be diverted towards industry and trade. Thus, all the nations will be swallowed up in the pursuit of gain and in the race for it will not take note of their common foe. But again, in order that freedom may once and for all disintegrate and ruin the communities of the *goyim*, we must put industry on a speculative basis; the result of this will be that what is withdrawn from the land by industry will slip through the hand and pass into speculation, that is, to our classes.

The intensified struggle for superiority and shocks delivered to economic life will create, nay, have already created, disenchanted, cold and heartless communities. Such communities will foster a strong aversion towards the higher political and towards religion. Their only guide is gain, that is Gold, which they will erect into a veritable cult, for the sake of those material delights which it can give. Then will the hour strike when, not for the sake of attaining the good, not even to win wealth, but solely out of hatred towards the privileged, the lower classes of the *goyim* will follow our lead against our rivals for power, the intellectuals of the *goyim*.

[END OF QUOTING]

Do any of you who have followed our own trail through the past years doubt the validity of THIS above statement? If anything will getcha the likes of Green, Abbott, Horton, et al., IT IS A LITTLE BIT OF GOLD!

Moreover, could it be that Green promised so much out of the Overton/Phoenix Institute gold, to attorneys and such as the likes of Tuten, Fort, etc., that he has not PAID HIS ATTORNEYS OR ANY OF HIS AGREED UPON DEBTS TO SUCH AS US&P, ET AL.? Come on, we are not talking about the gold of the world—only the gift of one man in Texas who wanted his legacy to be Truth and therefore gave some gold to the Institute—only to be stolen and secreted away by Green. Do you not think that in the long-journey that Overton will see the fruits of that gift, even if it not be in the measure he anticipated? A lot of evil activities and intent are going to be totally uncovered before these encounters are finished!

[QUOTING:]

PROTOCOL NO. 5

Creation of an intensified centralization of government. Methods of seizing power by Masonry. Causes of the impossibility of agreement between States. The state of “predestination” of the Jews. Gold—the engine of the machinery of States. Significance of criticism. “Show” institutions. Weariness from word-spinning. How to take a grip of public opinion. Significance of personal initiative. The Super-Government.

What form of administrative rule can be given to communities in which corruption has penetrated everywhere, communities where riches are attained only by the clever surprise tactics of semi-swindling tricks; where looseness reigns, where morality is maintained by penal measures and harsh laws but not by voluntarily accepted principles; where the feelings toward faith and country are obliterated by cosmopolitan convictions? What form of rule is to be given to these communities if not that despotism which I shall describe to you later? We shall create an intensified centralization of government in order to grip in our hands all the forces of the community. We shall regulate mechanically all the actions of the political life of our subjects by new laws. These laws will withdraw one by one all the indulgences and liberties which have been permitted by the *goyim*, and our kingdom will be distinguished by a despotism of such magnificent proportions as to be at any moment and in every place in a position to wipe out any *goyim* who oppose us by deed or word.

We shall be told that such a despotism as I speak of is not consistent with the progress of these days, but I will prove to you that it is.

In the times when the peoples looked upon kings on their thrones as on a pure manifestation of the will of God, they submitted without a murmur to the despotic power of kings; but from the day when we insinuated into their minds the conception of their own rights they began to regard the occupants of thrones as mere ordinary mortals. The holy unction of the Lord’s Anointed has fallen from the heads of kings in the eye of the people, and when we also robbed them of their faith in God the might of power was flung upon the streets into the place of public proprietorship and was seized by us.

Moreover, the art of directing masses and individuals by means of cleverly manipulated theory and verbiage, by regulations of life in common and all sorts of other quirks, in all of which the *goyim* understand nothing, belongs likewise to the specialists of our administrative brain. Reared on analysis, observation, on delicacies of fine calculation, in this species of skill we have no rivals, any more than we have either in the drawing up of plans of political actions and solidarity. In this respect the Jesuits alone might have compared with us, but we have contrived to discredit them in the eyes of the unthinking mob as an overt

organization, while we ourselves all the while have kept our secret organization in the shade. However, it is probably all the same to the world who is its sovereign lord, whether the head of Catholicism or our despot of the blood of Zion! But to us, the Chosen People, it is very far from being a matter of indifference.

For a time perhaps we might be successfully dealt with by a coalition of the GOYIM of all the world; but from this danger we are secured by the discord existing among them whose roots are so deeply seated that they can never now be plucked up. We have set one against another the personal and national reckonings of the *goyim*, religious and race hatreds, which we have fostered into a huge growth in the course of the past twenty centuries. This is the reason why there is not one State which would anywhere receive support if it were to raise its arm, for every one of them must bear in mind that any agreement against us would be unprofitable to itself. We are too strong—there is no evading our power. *The nations cannot come to even an inconsiderable private agreement without our secretly having a hand in it.*

“*Per Me reges regnant.*” (“It is through me that Kings reign.”) And it was said by the prophets that we were chosen by God Himself to rule over the whole Earth. God has endowed us with genius that we may be equal to our task. Were genius in the opposite camp it would still struggle against us, but even so a newcomer is no match for the old-established settler; the struggle would be merciless between us, such a fight as the world has never yet seen. [H: Well, you surely are about to see it now.] Aye, and the genius on their side would have arrived too late. [H: Nope, WRONG.] All the wheels of the machinery of all States go by the force of the engine, which is in our hands, and that engine of the machinery of States is—Gold. [H: Ah, but a TWO-edged sword can be honed with GOLD!] The science of political economy invented by our learned elders has for long past been giving royal prestige to capital.

Capital, if it is to co-operate untrammelled, must be free to establish a monopoly of industry

and trade; this is already being put in execution by an unseen hand in all quarters of the world. This freedom will give political force to those engaged in industry, and that will help to oppress the people. Nowadays it is more important to disarm the peoples than to lead them into war; more important to use for our advantage the

to understand, because they are understood only by him who guides the public. This is the first secret.

The second secret requisite for the success of our government is comprised in the following: To multiply to such an extent national failings, habits, passions, conditions of civil life, that it will be impossible for anyone to know where he is in the resulting chaos, so that the people in consequence will fail to understand one another. This measure will also serve us in another way, namely, to sow discord in all parties, to dislocate all collective forces which are still unwilling to submit to us, and to discourage any kind of personal initiative which might in any degree hinder our affair. *There is nothing more dangerous than personal*

Moreover, the art of directing masses and individuals by means of cleverly manipulated theory and verbiage, by regulations of life in common and all sorts of other quirks, in all of which the *goyim* understand nothing, belongs likewise to the specialists of our administrative brain. Reared on analysis, observation, on delicacies of fine calculation, in this species of skill we have no rivals, any more than we have either in the drawing up of plans of political actions and solidarity. In this respect the Jesuits alone might have compared with us, but we have contrived to discredit them in the eyes of the unthinking mob as an overt organization, while we ourselves all the while have kept our secret organization in the shade. However, it is probably all the same to the world who is its sovereign lord, whether the head of Catholicism or our despot of the blood of Zion! But to us, the Chosen People, it is very far from being a matter of indifference.

passions which have burst into flames than to quench their fire; more important to catch up and interpret the ideas of others to suit ourselves than to eradicate them. *The principal object of our directorate consists in this: To debilitate the public mind by criticism; to lead it away from serious reflections calculated to arouse resistance; to distract the forces of the mind towards a sham*

initiative; if it has genius behind it, such initiative can do more than can be done by millions of people among whom we have sown discord. We must so direct the education of the *goyim* communities that whenever they come upon a matter requiring initiative they may drop their hands in despairing impotence. The strain which results from freedom of action saps the forces when it meets with the freedom of another.

The second secret requisite for the success of our government is comprised in the following: To multiply to such an extent national failings, habits, passions, conditions of civil life, that it will be impossible for anyone to know where he is in the resulting chaos, so that the people in consequence will fail to understand one another. This measure will also serve us in another way, namely, to sow discord in all parties, to dislocate all collective forces which are still unwilling to submit to us, and to discourage any kind of personal initiative which might in any degree hinder our affair. *There is nothing more dangerous than personal initiative*; if it has genius behind it, such initiative can do more than can be done by millions of people among whom we have sown discord.

fight of empty eloquence.

In all ages the peoples of the world, equally with individuals, have accepted words for deeds, for *they are content with a show* and rarely pause to note, in the public arena, whether promises are followed by performance.

Therefore we shall establish show institutions which will give eloquent proof of their benefit to progress.

We shall assume to ourselves the liberal physiognomy of all parties, of all directions, and we shall give that physiognomy a *voice in orators who will speak so much that they will exhaust the patience of their hearers and produce an abhorrence of oratory.*

In order to put public opinion into our hands we must bring it into a state of bewilderment by giving expression from all sides to so many contradictory opinions and for such length of time as will suffice to make the GOYIM lose their heads in the labyrinth and come to see that the best thing is to have no opinion of any kind in matters political, which it is not given to the public

From this collision arise grave moral shocks, disenchantments, failures. *By all these means we shall so wear down the GOYIM that they will be compelled to offer us international power of a nature that by its position will enable without any violence gradually to absorb all the State forces of the world and to form a Super-Government.* In place of the rulers of today we shall set up a bogey which will be called the Super-Government Administration. Its hands will reach out in all directions like nippers and its organizations will be of such colossal dimensions that it cannot fail to subdue all the nations of the world.

PROTOCOL NO. 6

Monopolies; upon them depend the fortunes of the *goyim*. Taking of the land out of the hands of the aristocracy. Trade, Industry and Speculation. Luxury. Rise of wages and increase of price in the articles of primary necessity. Anarchism and drunkenness. Secret meaning of the propaganda of economic theories.

We shall soon begin to establish huge monopolies, reservoirs of colossal riches, upon which even large fortunes of the *goyim* will depend to such an extent that they will go to the bottom together with the credit of the States on the day after the political smash.

You gentlemen here present who are

economists, just strike an estimate of the significance of this combination!

In every possible way we must develop the significance of our Super-Government by representing it as the Protector and Benefactor of all those who voluntarily submit to us.

The aristocracy of the *goyim* as a political force, is dead—we need not take it into account; but as landed proprietors they can still be harmful to us from the fact that they are self-sufficing in the resources upon which they live. It is essential therefore for us at whatever cost to deprive them of their land. This object will be best attained by increasing the burdens upon landed property—in loading lands with debt. These measures will check land-holding and keep it in a state of humble and unconditional submission.

The aristocrats of the *goyim*, being hereditarily incapable of contenting themselves with little, will rapidly burn up and fizzle out.

At the same time we must intensively patronize trade and industry, but, first and foremost, speculation, the part played by which is to provide a counterpoise to industry; the absence of speculative industry will multiply capital in private hands and will serve to restore agriculture by freeing the land from indebtedness to the land banks. What we want is that industry should drain off from the land both labour and capital and by means of speculation transfer into our hands all the money of the world, and thereby throw all the *goyim* into the ranks of the proletariat. Then the *goyim* will bow down before us, if for no other reason but to get the right to exist.

To complete the ruin of the industry of the *goyim* we shall bring to the assistance of speculation the luxury which we have developed among *goyim*, that greedy demand for luxury which is swallowing up everything. *We shall raise the rate of wages which, however, will not bring any advantage to the workers, for at the same time, we shall produce a rise in prices of the first necessities of life, alleging that it arises from the decline of agriculture and cattle-breeding; we shall further undermine artfully and deeply sources of production, by accustoming the workers to anarchy and to drunkenness and side by side therewith taking all measure to extirpate [destroy utterly] from the face of the Earth all*

the educated forces of the GOYIM.

In order that the true meaning of things may not strike the GOYIM before the proper time we shall mask it under an alleged ardent desire to serve the working classes and the great principles of political economy about which our economic theories are carrying on an energetic propaganda.

PROTOCOL NO. 7

Object of the intensification of armaments. Ferments, discords and hostility all over the world. Checking the opposition of the *goyim* by wars and by a universal war. Secrecy means success in the political. The Press and public opinion. The guns of America, China and Japan.

The intensification of armaments, the increase of police forces—are all essential for the completion of the aforementioned plans. What we have to get at is that there should be in all the States of the world, besides ourselves, only the masses of the proletariat, a few millionaires devoted to our interests, police and soldiers.

Throughout all Europe, and by means of relations with Europe, in other continents also, we must create ferments, discords and hostility. Therein we gain a double advantage. In the first place we keep in check all countries, for they well know that we have the power whenever we like to create disorders or to restore order. All these countries are accustomed to see in us an indispensable force of coercion. In the second place, by our intrigues we shall tangle up all the threads which we have stretched into the cabinets of all States by means of the political, by economic treaties, or loan obligations. In order to succeed in this we must use great cunning and penetration during negotiations and agreements, but, as regards what is called the “official language”, we shall keep to the opposite tactics and assume the mask of honesty and compliancy. In this way the peoples and governments of the *goyim*, whom we have taught to look only at the outside of whatever we present to their notice, will still continue to accept us as the benefactors and saviours of the human race.

We must be in a position to respond to every act of opposition by war with the neighbors of that country which dares to oppose us; but if these neighbors should also venture to stand collectively together against us, then we must offer resistance by a universal war.

The principal factor of success in the political is the secrecy of its undertakings; the words should not agree with the deeds of the diplomat.

We must compel the governments of the *goyim* to take action in the direction favoured by our widely-conceived plan, already approaching the desired consummation, by what we shall represent as public opinion, secretly prompted by us through the means of that so-called “Great Power”—*the Press, which, with a few exceptions that may be disregarded, is already entirely in our hands.*

In a word, to sum up our system of keeping the governments of the *goyim* in Europe in check, we shall show our strength to one of them by terrorist attempts and to all, if we allow the possibility of a general rising against us, we shall respond with the guns of America or China or Japan.

[H: If that doesn't fry your blood, nothing should.]

PROTOCOL NO. 8

Ambiguous employment of juridical rights. Assistants of the Masonic directorate. Special schools and super-educational training. Economists and millionaires. To whom to entrust responsible posts in the government.

We must arm ourselves with all the weapons which our opponents might employ against us. We must search out in the very finest shades of expression and the knotty points of the lexicon of law justification for those cases where we shall have to pronounce judgments that might appear abnormally audacious and unjust, for it is important that these resolutions should be set forth in expressions that shall seem to be the most exalted moral principles cast into legal form. Our directorate must surround itself with all these forces of civilization among which it will have to work. It will surround itself with publicists, practical jurists, administrators, diplomats and, finally, with persons prepared by a special super-educational training *in our special schools*. These persons will have cognizance of all the secrets of the social structure; they will know all the languages that can be made up by political alphabets and words; they will be made acquainted with the whole underside of human nature, with all its sensitive chords on which they will have to play. These chords are the cast of mind of the *goyim*, their tendencies, shortcomings, vices and qualities, the particularities of classes and conditions. Needless to say that the talented assistants of authority, of whom I speak, will be taken not from among the *goyim*, who are accustomed to perform their administrative work without giving themselves the trouble to think what its aim is, and never consider what it is needed for. The administrators of the *goyim* sign papers without reading them, and they serve either for mercenary reasons or from ambition.

We shall surround our government with a whole world of economists. That is the reason why economic sciences form the principal subject of the teaching given to the Jews. Around us again will be a whole constellation of bankers, industrialists, capitalists and—the main thing—millionaires, because in substance everything will be settled by the question of figures.

For a time, until there will no longer be any risk in entrusting responsible posts in our States to our brother-Jews, we shall put them in the hands of persons whose past and reputation are such that between them and the people lies an abyss; persons who, in case of disobedience to our instructions, must face criminal charges or disappear—this in order to make them defend our interests to their last gasp.

[END OF QUOTING]

We will take up the next writing with No. 9.

Continually I must remind you that these *Protocols* for Plan 2000 were written CENTURIES AGO. They were simply translated from Russian by Nilus in 1901.

It must be obvious to you-the-people that the “puppet-master” is on YOUR doorstep and has the strings tied and aligned while you danced to his tune. I think you will see that everything outlined herein—HAS BEEN ACCOMPLISHED!

Where do you go from here? I don't know where YOU are going; I only know where I AM going.

* ~ *

New Gaia Products

1 (800) NEW-GAIA
(639-4242)
for information and
a free catalog

Be at peace, you of Truth, for the LIE CAN NEVER STAND IN THE LIGHT OF TRUTH AND WILL ULTIMATELY EXTINGUISH ITSELF.

I have a whole book here on who said what regarding these people, even as poorly identified as they have been through the ages, the Pharisee is never overlooked. Even that one they dubbed erroneously, that "Jesus" Christ, said when speaking to the Jews in the *Gospel of St John (VIII:44)*:

"Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own; for he is a liar and the father of it."

How about Mohammed, in the *Koran*:

"Whoever is a friend of a Jew, belongs to them, becomes one of them; God cannot tolerate this mean people. The Jews have wandered away from divine religion. They are usurpers. You must not relent in your work which must show up Jewish deceit."

And what about George Washington whom we spoke of only a day or so ago and who was also a Mason? Don't think the Masons liked the usurpers much better than anyone else from whom the thefts were made.

In *Maxims of George Washington* by A.A. Appleton & Co.:

"They (the Jews) work more effectively against us, than the enemy's armies. They are a hundred times more dangerous to our liberties and the great cause we are engaged in... It is much to be lamented that each state, long ago, has not hunted them down as pests to society and the greatest enemies we have to the happiness of America."

Every Pope has despised and warned against this group of usurpers—UNTIL THE LAST. AND GUESS WHAT, HE BOUGHT INTO THE VERY NEST OF THE VIPERS. HE NOT ONLY BETRAYED HIS CHARGES BUT HE FINALLY KILLED THE CHRIST IN THAT MASSIVE AND SWEEPING TRADITION RECOGNIZED AS CATHOLIC.

The hue and cry of the Christian churches and that of the Catholic Church is that there is a drifting away from the churches themselves as the hypocrisy rises more and more to be seen—especially by the elderly and by the young who can see that Christ has been betrayed and, thus, GOD HAS BEEN BETRAYED. This movement away from your organized churches will continue, for the LIE becomes too obvious and actions always will speak far louder than the rhetoric from the false teachers of the pulpits. May God have mercy.

Salu and Adonai—oh yes, some of you may recognize that as Adonay.

1/21/98 #1 HATONN

First question from this keyboard of "fingers" is, "What does 'Birthing the Phoenix' mean for it obviously has some meaning different from what was expected as we move on into topics being covered these days?" It means that in the delivery process of the baby in any circumstance there must be a nest, a time of gestation, a delivery and a time of actual birth upon which to move forward in clearance of abilities and capability. We are in labor and of course that means that the time of birth of our baby bird is at hand. This may well have no meaning to most who read it, but to my team it will have great meaning since we have gone through this gestation and labor with great difficulty. Many things can ease our way now into a smooth delivery and birthing. We have to make sure the ashes have produced the perfect bird which, when fully fledged, can soar into the heavens. Isn't it wondrous that from this vineyard we don't have to deal with grapes but rather, LIFE? So be it and have JOY for we draw near to that for which we have worked so diligently.

We will move right on with the *Protocols* and, yes, before we are finished we will have presented far more than most people will even realize is

available. For instance, in 1977 from an ABC news broadcast (January 2, 1977), an interesting broadcast was issued: "*The British Government is withholding Cabinet papers dating back to 1946 which relate to Palestine and the British Mandate before the creation of the State of Israel. They won't be made public for another 30 years. The papers were due to be released yesterday under a 30-year rule, but they are still regarded as too sensitive to be made public. A BBC correspondent says the documents concern a year of diplomatic and political activity which, if made public thirty years later, could be harmful to international relations and to individuals who were involved in the creation of the Jewish State.*"

I would tell you in advance that even the word Zionism was barred from use at that time to protect THE PLAN. A term of "ZIMUNISM" was fabricated as the code-name.

All the way back in 1939 you will find that Henry Kissinger was a major player in the top-of-the-line leadership.

By the way, you must remember something that was told to you long ago, even again at the Waco incident, that Zyclon B gas when exposed to air changes to produce cyanide gas. Yes, this

1/21/98 #1 HATONN

URGENT AND IMPORTANT

I would, before we begin on this, also state that we will be doing, in series, a recent presentation of Calvin Burgin which is mandatory for your understanding, and more especially if you have followed Nora Boyle's writings as well.

The document which is now available is entitled:

THE WORLDFLINE HEPTAMERON

AN UNCENSORED HISTORY OF OUR ORIGINS AND OVERLORDS

This document is not in "book" form yet, however, so we can't yet offer a published work to go with our own information, but we have arranged a way for you eager beavers to obtain a copy of the manuscript.

We have made arrangements with Mr. Burgin to issue, in manuscript form with a cover of spiral binding, the information as would be ready for press. He can do this and is willing to do so. The cost is \$15.00 which will barely cover copy and shipping. He is willing to go through the inconvenience as his contribution. He is willing to do more—we are not willing for him to do this work AND bear all the expenses. It is time for everyone to take responsibility for their own education and help these weary hands and minds who do the work ever willingly in service.

I ask that the paper please run this information separately for convenience of reference. However, Mr. Burgin's information: CALVIN C. BURGIN, 404 Gate Tree Lane, Austin, Texas (TX) 78745. Phone: 512-443-9129, Day: 512-454-3003, FAX: 512-452-4770, e-mail: wrldline@texas.net.

is the same Zyclon B gas peddled to the Germans in the camps by your current Pope of the Roman Catholic Church.

The term Zimunism is simply a compilation of Zionism-Communism to confuse everyone involved for the end result would be Zionism and world control.

We will get to that, but for now we will stay with the *Protocols of Zion* in order for easy reference and confirmation of that which has come before and after.

BIRTHING THE PHOENIX

[QUOTING, Part 16:]

PROTOCOL NO. 9

Application of Masonic principles in the matter of re-educating the peoples. Masonic watchword. Meaning of Anti-Semitism. Dictatorship of Masonry. Terror. Who are the servants of Masonry. Meaning of the "clear-sighted" and the "blind" forces of the *goyim* States. Communion between authority and mob. Licence of liberalism. Seizure of education and training. False theories. Interpretations of laws. The "undergrounds" (*metropolitans*).

In applying our principles let attention be paid to the character of the people in whose country you live and act; a general, identical application of them, until such time as the people shall have been re-educated to our pattern, cannot have success. But by approaching their application cautiously you will see that not a decade will pass before the most stubborn character will change and we shall add a new people to the ranks of those already subdued by us. [H: And it didn't. The ranks of the Christians were added to their ranks and Jerry Falwell just announced the full usurpation and integration.]

The words of the liberal, which are in effect the words of our Masonic watchword, namely, "Liberty, Equality, Fraternity", will, when we come into our kingdom, be changed by us into words no longer of a watchword, but only an expression of idealism, namely, into: "the right of liberty, the duty of equality, the ideal of brotherhood". That is how we shall put it, and so we shall catch the bull by the horns... *De facto* we have already wiped out every kind of rule except our own, although *de jure* there still remain a good many of them. Nowadays, if any States raise a protest against us it is only *pro forma* at our discretion and by our direction, for their *anti-Semitism is indispensable to us for the management of our lesser brethren*. I will not enter into further explanations, for this matter has formed the subject of repeated discussions amongst us.

For us there are no checks to limit the range of our activity. Our Super-Government subsists in extra-legal conditions which are described in the accepted terminology by the energetic and forcible word—Dictatorship. I am in a position to tell you with a clear conscience that at the proper time we, the lawgivers, shall execute judgement and sentence; we shall slay and we shall spare; we as head of all our troops, are mounted on the steed of the leader. We rule by force of will, because in our hands are the fragments of a once powerful party, now vanquished by us. *And the weapons in our hands are limitless ambitions, burning greediness, merciless vengeance, hatreds*

and malice.

[H: I suggest none of you go whooping off in wrong perceptions. The so-called "Christians" are not the only targets of these people calling themselves Zionists. So too are ALL OTHER RELIGIONS SAVE THOSE OF SATANIC PRIVILEGE. DO NOT FOR A MINUTE THINK YOU ARE EVEN THE MOST ANTAGONISTIC ENEMY—FOR YOU MUST CONSIDER THOSE OF THE TEACHINGS OF MOHAMMED (SPELLED ANY WAY YOU LIKE, EVEN MUHAMMAD of our Nation of Islam brethren). The point has been to claim the Christians and Heyssoosians for the cause AGAINST THE MOSLEMS AND ISLAMIC PEOPLE. ONCE EVERYONE WHO CLAIMED CHRISTIANITY WAS THOROUGHLY STEEPED IN THE FOCUS ON A MAN, JESUS, THERE WAS NO LONGER A PROBLEM OF BACKUP AND SUPPORT OF THE REST OF THE MISERABLE TAKEOVER PLAN. This is the part of the game in which the opponents will NOT GO DOWN without abundant bloodshed from both sides of the issue. As for prophecies dumped on you-the-non-thinking-people, it is now the time of ARMAGEDDON AND APOCALYPSE. NO "RAPTURE" IS GOING TO "SAVE" ANYTHING OR ANYONE—FOR THAT IS THE LIE IN WHICH TO GETCHA TRAPPED.]

It is from us that the all-engulfing terror proceeds. We have in our service persons of all opinions, of all doctrines, restoration monarchists, demagogues, socialists, communists, and utopian dreamers of every kind. We have harnessed them all to the task; each one of them on his own account is boring away at the last remnants of authority, is striving to overthrow all established form of order. By these acts all States are in torture; they exhort to tranquility, are ready to sacrifice everything for peace; but we will not give them peace until they openly acknowledge our international Super-Government, and with submissiveness.

The people have raised a howl about the necessity of settling the question of Socialism by way of an international agreement. *Division into fractional parties has given them into our hands, for, in order to carry on a contested struggle one must have money, and the money is all in our hands.*

We might have reason to apprehend a union between the "clear-sighted" force of the *goy* kings on their thrones and the "blind" force of the *goy* mobs, but we have taken all the needful measures against any such possibility; between the one and the other force we have erected a bulwark in the shape of a mutual terror between them. In this way the blind force of the people remains our support and we, and we only, shall provide them with a leader and, of course, direct them along the road that leads to our goal.

In order that the hand of the blind mob may not free itself from our guiding hand, we must

every now and then enter into close communion with it, if not actually in person, at any rate through some of the most trusty of our brethren. When we are acknowledged as the only authority we shall discuss with the people personally on the market places, and we shall instruct them on questions of the political in such wise as may turn them in the direction that suits us.

Who is going to verify what is taught in the village schools? But what an envoy of the government or a king on his throne himself may say cannot but become immediately known to the whole State, for it will be spread abroad by the voice of the people.

In order not to annihilate the institutions of the *goyim* before it is time we have touched them with craft and delicacy, and have taken hold of the ends of the springs which move their mechanism. These springs lay in a strict but just sense of order; we have replaced them by the chaotic license of liberalism. We have got our hands into the administration of the law, into the conduct of elections, into the press, into liberty of the person, *but principally into education and training as being the corner-stones of a free existence.*

We have fooled, bemused and corrupted the youth of the goyim by rearing them in principles and theories which are known to us to be false although it is by us that they have been inculcated. [H: Try Einstein! Einstein set back true physics ten thousand years by his false presentations. He did his job exceptionally well and still continues to hold the chair for the senior tenured professors.]

Above the existing laws without substantially altering them, and by merely twisting them into contradictions of interpretations, we have erected something grandiose in the way of results. These results found expression first in the fact that the *interpretations masked the laws*; afterwards they entirely hid them from the eyes of the governments owing to the impossibility of making anything out of the tangled web of legislation.

THIS IS THE ORIGIN OF THE THEORY OF COURSE OF ARBITRATION.

YOU MAY SAY THAT THE GOYIM WILL RISE UPON US, ARMS IN HAND, IF THEY GUESS WHAT IS GOING ON BEFORE THE TIME COMES; BUT IN THE WEST WE HAVE AGAINST THIS A MANOEUVRE OF SUCH APPALLING TERROR THAT THE VERY STOUTEST HEARTS QUAIL—THE UNDERGROUNDS, METROPOLITANS, THOSE SUBTERRANEAN CORRIDORS WHICH, BEFORE THE TIME COMES, WILL BE DRIVEN UNDER ALL THE CAPITALS AND FROM WHENCE THOSE CAPITALS WILL BE BLOWN INTO THE AIR WITH ALL THEIR ORGANIZATION AND ARCHIVES.

[END OF QUOTING]

If this doesn't freeze your blood, readers, you are already dead and moved on into the sublime place of insanity. This PLAN is already IN

PLACE and ready to blow on a split-second's notice. In addition to cities, all the major dams in the WORLD are also set with bombs. The teams don't want into Iraq to look for weapons of Saddam—THEY WANT IN TO FINISH THE JOB OF PLACEMENT OF DESTRUCTIVE MASS KILLER AND DESTRUCTIVE-TO-INFRASTRUCTURE BOMBS. Who is going to inspect and discover the suitcase-sized bombs being carried in by the inspections teams? I'm warning you, and all the Arab nations, that the time is at hand for the destruction teams are laying their final toys for detonation. These terrorists have infiltrated every one of "your" nations, Arabs, and those cute little death squad games in such as Jordan and Egypt are signs that each nation pin-pointed is now ready for destruction. The deeds are done, the bombs are placed and the signals given in full light of day for all the others to see and KNOW.

Oh, yes indeed, they have been able to accomplish this for the Super-Government through Mr. Bush's *SUPER-FUND*. Now, how about that apple orchard full of apples? Bitter fruit? Well, I guess so!

Let us continue the good news right on with Protocol No. 10. I would tell you now, before we go further however, that there are at least 24 of these to offer you, with each one being a bigger "OUCH" than the one before. There were originally 26 PROTOCOLS; one to coincide with each letter of the English alphabet so that when completion of the plan was at hand there would only need be a statement of "from A to Z it is finished". When publication was made, however, there had to be attention given to change of the layout to more clearly integrate with "prophecy" as presented in *Revelation* and also to make the original truth-bearers incorrect. We don't care how they number their stuff; it says the same thing and they have accomplished their mission—all but the last major fireworks display. You have no idea how much that coup meant to this world-grab, this Falwell presentation to Israel. WAKE UP PEOPLE!

[QUOTING:]

PROTOCOL NO. 10

The outside appearances in the political. The "genius" of rascality. What is promised by a Masonic *coup d'etat*? Universal suffrage. Self-importance. Leaders of Masonry. The genius who is guide of Masonry. Institutions and their functions. The poison of liberalism. Constitution—a school of party discords. Era of republics. Presidents—the puppets of Masonry. Responsibility of Presidents. "Panama" Part played by chamber of deputies and president. *Masonry*—the legislative force. New republican constitution. Transition to Masonic "despotism". Moment for the proclamation of "the Lord of all the World". Inoculation of disease and other wiles of Masonry.

Today I begin with a repetition of what I said before, and I beg you to bear in mind that

governments and peoples are content in the political with outside appearances. And how, indeed, are the goyim to perceive the underlying meaning of things when their representatives give the best of their energies to enjoying themselves? For our policy it is of the greatest importance to take cognizance of this detail; it will be of assistance to us when we come to consider the division of authority, freedom of speech, of the

YOU MAY SAY THAT THE GOYIM WILL RISE UPON US, ARMS IN HAND, IF THEY GUESS WHAT IS GOING ON BEFORE THE TIME COMES; BUT IN THE WEST WE HAVE AGAINST THIS A MANOEUVRE OF SUCH APPALLING TERROR THAT THE VERY STOUTEST HEARTS QUAIL—THE UNDERGROUNDS, METROPOLITANS, THOSE SUBTERRANEAN CORRIDORS WHICH, BEFORE THE TIME COMES, WILL BE DRIVEN UNDER ALL THE CAPITALS AND FROM WHENCE THOSE CAPITALS WILL BE BLOWN INTO THE AIR WITH ALL THEIR ORGANIZATION AND ARCHIVES.

press, of religion (faith), of the law of association, of equality before the law, of the inviolability of property, of the dwelling, of taxation (the idea of concealed taxes), of the reflex force of the laws. All these questions are such as ought not to be touched upon directly and openly before the people. In cases where it is indispensable to touch upon them they must not be categorically named, it must merely be declared without detailed exposition that the principles of contemporary law are acknowledged by us. The reason of keeping silence in this respect is that by not naming a principle we leave ourselves freedom of action, to drop this or that out of it without attracting notice; if they were all categorically named they would all appear to have been already given.

The mob cherishes a special affection and respect for the geniuses of political power and accepts all their deeds of violence with the admiring response; "rascally, well, yes, it is rascally, but it's clever!... a trick, if you like, but how craftily played, how magnificently done, what impudent audacity!"

We count upon attracting all nations to the task of erecting the new fundamental structure, the project for which has been drawn up by us. This is why, before everything, it is indispensable for us to arm ourselves and to store up in ourselves that absolutely reckless audacity and irresistible might of the spirit which in the person of our active workers will break down all hindrances on our way.

When we have accomplished our coup d'etat we shall say to the various peoples; "Everything has gone terribly badly, all have been worn out with sufferings. We are destroying the causes of your torment—nationalities, frontiers, differences of coinages. You are at liberty, of course, to pronounce sentence upon us, but can it possibly be a just one if it is confirmed by you before you make any trial of what we are offering you." Then will the mob exalt us and bear us up in their hands in a unanimous triumph of hopes and expectations. Voting, which we have made the instrument, will set us on the throne of the world by teaching even the very smallest units of members of the human race to vote by means of meetings and agreements by groups, will then have served its purposes and will play its part

then for the last time by a unanimity of desire to make close acquaintance with us before condemning us.

To secure this we must have everybody vote without distinction of classes and qualifications, in order to establish an absolute majority, which cannot be got from the educated propertied classes. In this way, by inculcating in all a sense of self-importance, we shall destroy among the goyim the importance of the family and its educational value and remove the possibility of individual minds splitting off; for the mob, handled by us, will not let them come to the front nor even give them a hearing; it is accustomed to listen to us only who pay it for obedience and attention. In this way we shall create a blind, mighty force which will never be in a position to move in any direction without the guidance of our agents set at its head by us as leaders of the mob. The people will submit to this regime because it will know that upon these leaders will depend its earnings, gratifications and the receipt of all kinds of benefits.

A scheme of government should come ready made from one brain, because it will never be clinched firmly if it is allowed to be split into fractional parts in the minds of many. It is allowable, therefore, for us to have cognizance of the scheme of action but not to discuss it lest we disturb its artfulness, the interdependence of its component parts, the practical force of the secret meaning of each clause. To discuss and make alterations in a labor of this kind by means of numerous votings is to impress upon it the stamp of all ratiocinations and misunderstandings which have failed to penetrate the depth and nexus of its plottings. We want our schemes to be forcible and suitably concocted. Therefore WE OUGHT NOT TO FLING THE WORK OF GENIUS OF OUR GUIDE to the fangs of the mob or even of a select company.

These schemes will not turn existing institutions upside down just yet. They will only effect changes in their economy and consequently in the whole combined movement of their progress, which will thus be directed along the paths laid down in our schemes.

Under various names there exists in all countries approximately one and the same thing. Representation, Ministry, Senate, State Council, Legislative and Executive Corps. I need not explain to you the mechanism of the relation of these institutions to one another, because you are aware of all that; only take note of the fact that each of the above-named institutions corresponds to some important function of the State, and I would beg you to remark that the word "important" I apply not to the institution but to the function, consequently it is not the institutions which are important but their functions. These institutions have divided up among themselves all the functions of government—administrative, legislative, executive, wherefore they have come to operate as do the organs in the human body. If we injure one part in the machinery of State, the State falls sick, like a human body, and... will die.

When we introduced into the State organism the poison of Liberalism its whole political complexion underwent a change. States have been seized with a mortal illness—blood poisoning. All

that remains is to await the end of their death agony.

Liberalism produced Constitutional States, which took the place of what was the only safeguard of the *goyim*, namely, Despotism; and *constitution, as you well know, is nothing else but a school of discords*, misunderstandings, quarrels, disagreements, fruitless party agitations, party whims—in a word, a school of everything that serves to destroy the personality of State activity. *The tribune of the “talkeries” has, no less effectively than the Press, condemned the rulers to inactivity and impotence*, and thereby rendered them useless and superfluous, for which reason indeed they have been in many countries deposed. *Then it was that the era of republics became possible of realization; and then it was that we replaced the ruler by a caricature of a government—by a president, taken from the mob, from the midst of our puppet creatures, our slaves.* This was the foundation of the mine which we have laid under the *goy* people. I should rather say, under the *goy* peoples.

In the near future we shall establish the responsibility of presidents.

By that time we shall be in a position to disregard forms in carrying through matters for which our impersonal puppet will be responsible. What do we care if the ranks of those striving for power should be thinned, if there should arise a deadlock from the impossibility of finding presidents, a deadlock which will finally disorganize the country?

In order that our scheme may produce this result we shall arrange elections in favor of such presidents as have in their past some dark, undiscovered strain, some “Panama” or other—then they will be trustworthy agents for the accomplishment of our plans out of fear of revelations and from the natural desire of everyone who has attained power, namely, the retention of the privileges, advantages and honour connected with the office of president. The chamber of deputies will provide cover for, will protect, will elect presidents, but we shall take from it the right to propose new, or make changes in existing laws, for this right will be given by us to the responsible president, a puppet in our hands. Naturally, the authority of the president will then become a target for every possible form of attack, but we shall provide him with a means of self-defense in the right of an appeal to the people, for the decision of the people over the heads of their representatives, that is to say, an appeal to that same blind slave of ours—the majority of the mob. [H: GO BACK AND READ ALL THAT AGAIN.] Independently of this we shall invest the president with the right of declaring a state of war. We shall justify this last right on the ground that the president as chief of the whole army of the country must have it at his disposal, in case of need for the defense of the new republican constitution, the right to defend which will belong to him as the responsible representative of this constitution.

It is easy to understand that in these conditions the key of the shrine will lie in our hands, and no one outside ourselves will any longer direct the force of legislation. [H: Do you note that while the “Jews” go forth around the globe and set the stage—your wonderful little southern adulterer is playing with his new puppy, Buddy?]

Besides this we shall, with the introduction of the new republican constitution, take from the Chamber the right of interpolation on government

measures, on the pretext of preserving political secrecy, and, further, we shall by the new constitution reduce the number of representatives to a minimum, thereby proportionably reducing political passions and the passion for politics. If, however, they should, which is hardly to be expected, burst into flame, even in this minimum, we shall nullify them by a stirring appeal and a reference to the majority of the whole people... Upon the president will depend the appointment of presidents and vice-presidents of the Chamber and the Senate. Instead of constant sessions of Parliaments we shall reduce their sittings to a few months. Moreover, the president, as chief of the executive power, will have the right to summon and dissolve Parliament, and, in the latter case, to prolong the time for the appointment of a new parliamentary assembly. But in order that the consequences of all these acts which in substance are illegal, should not, prematurely for our plans, fall upon the responsibility established by us of the president, *we shall instigate ministers and other officials of the higher administration about the president to evade his dispositions by taking measures of their own*, for doing which they will be made the scapegoats in his place... This part we especially recommend to be given to be played by the Senate, the Council of State, or the Council of Ministers, but not to an individual official.

The president will, at our discretion, interpret the sense of such of the existing laws as admit of various interpretation; he will further annul them when we indicate to him the necessity to do so, besides this, he will have the right to propose temporary laws, and even new departures in the government constitutional working, the pretext both for the one and the other being the requirements for the supreme welfare of the State.

By such measures we shall obtain the power of destroying, little by little, step by step, all that at the outset when we enter on our rights, we are compelled to introduce into the constitutions of States to prepare for the transition to an imperceptible abolition of every kind of constitution, and then the time is come to turn every form of government into *our despotism*. [H: Go read it again and see if you aren't THERE.]

The recognition of our despot may also come before the destruction of the constitution; the moment for this recognition will come when the peoples, utterly wearied by the irregularities and incompetence—a matter which we shall arrange for—of their rulers, will clamor: “Away with them and give us one king over all the Earth who will unite us and annihilate the causes of discords—frontiers, nationalities, religions, State debts—who will give us peace and quiet, which we cannot find under our rulers and representatives.”

But you yourselves perfectly well know that to *produce the possibility of the expression of such wishes by all the nations it is indispensable to trouble in all countries the people's relations with their governments so as to utterly exhaust humanity with dissension, hatred, struggle, envy and even by the use of torture, by starvation, BY THE INOCULATION OF DISEASES, by want, so that the GOYIM see no other issue than to take refuge in our complete sovereignty in money and in all else.*

But if we give the nations of the world a breathing space the moment we long for is hardly likely ever to arrive.

[END OF QUOTING]

I realize you Masons and your attachments can't possibly believe this “nonsense” as you might claim. But you know what? All you MASONS have taken the SAME oaths regardless of what you may or may not have thought about them. Let us just offer the 3rd DEGREE oath and you might also want to remind yourselves where that old term “the 3rd degree” came from:

FREEMASONIC (SATANIC) BLOOD OATH OF THE 3RD DEGREE

“Furthermore do I promise and swear that I will not wrong this lodge, nor a brother of this degree to the value of one cent, knowingly, myself, or suffer it to done by others, if in my power to prevent it.

“Furthermore do I promise and swear that I will not speak evil of a brother Master Mason, neither behind his back nor before his face, but will apprise him of all approaching danger, if in my power.

“Furthermore do I promise and swear that I will obey all regular signs, summonses, or tokens given, handed, sent, or thrown to me from the hand of a brother Master Mason, or from the body of a just and lawfully constituted lodge of such.

“Furthermore do I promise and swear that a Master Mason's secrets, given to me in charge as such, and I knowing them to be such, shall remain as secure and inviolable in my breast as in his own, when communicated to me, murder and treason excepted, and they left to my own election.

“*Binding myself under no less penalty than to have my body severed in two in the midst, and divided to the north and south, my bowels burnt to ashes in the center, and the ashes scattered before the four winds of heaven, that there might not the least track or trace of remembrance remain among men or Masons, of so vile and perjured a wretch as I should be, were I ever to prove willfully guilty of violating any part of this my solemn oath, or obligation of a Master Mason, so help me God, and keep me steadfast in my performance of same.*”

Now let us speak of God as relative to the Freemasonic Order:

“That which we must say to the crowds is: We worship God, but it is the God that one adores without superstition. To you, Sovereign Grand Inspectors General, we say this, that you may repeat it to the Brethren of the 32nd, 31st, and 30th degrees—The Masonic religion should be, by all of us initiates of the high degrees, maintained in purity *OF LUCIFERIAN DOCTRINE*.

“If Lucifer were not God, would Adonay (The God of Christians) whose deeds prove his cruelty... and hatred of man, barbarism, repulsion for science, would Adonay and his priests calumniate him? [H: How many of YOU even know what is meant by “calumniate”?] Yes, LUCIFER IS GOD, AND UNFORTUNATELY ADONAY IS ALSO GOD. For the eternal law is that there is no light without shade, no beauty without ugliness, no white without black.”

And who might have uttered these words as if an authority? Albert Pike, 33-degree Mason, leader of the Ku Klux Klan, and author of the book: *MORALS AND DOGMA*. I know, all YOU knew about Pike was that he passed through, or something, he has a large hotel named for him

in Little Rock, Arkansas. Oh my, do we ever have a long way to go.

And so, if you still need a bit of more modern quoting let's give Rothschild, also a 33-degree *Jewish-Mason*, a chance:

"Give me control of the nation's money and I care not who makes the laws."

And perchance we can go all the way back to "Jesus" Christ speaking to the Ashkenazi Jews (Scribes, Pharisees, and Lawyers). *John 8:42-44*:

"If God were your Father, ye would love me; for I proceeded forth and came forth from God; neither came I of myself, but he sent me. Why do ye not understand my speech? Even because ye cannot hear my words. Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own; for he is a liar, and the father of it."

AHO! Adonay.

1/21/98 #2 HATONN

BIRTHING THE PHOENIX

[QUOTING, Part 17:]

PROTOCOL NO. 11

Programme of the new constitution. Certain details of the proposed revolution. The *goyim*—a pack of sheep. Secret Masonry and its "show" lodges.

The State Council has been, as it were, the emphatic expression of the authority of the ruler; it will be, as the "show" part of the Legislative Corps, what may be called the editorial committee of the laws and decrees of the ruler.

This, then, is the programme of the new constitution. We shall make Law, Right and Justice (1) in the guise of proposals to the Legislative Corps, (2) by decrees of the president under the guise of general regulations, of orders of the Senate and of resolutions of the State Council in the guise of ministerial orders, (3) and in case a suitable occasion should arise—in the form of a revolution in the State.

Having established approximately the *modus agendi* we will occupy ourselves with details of those combinations by which we have still to complete the revolution in the course of the machinery of State in the direction already indicated. By these combinations I mean the freedom of the Press, the right of association, freedom of conscience, the voting principle, and many another that must disappear forever from the memory of man, or undergo a radical alteration the day after the promulgation of the new constitution. It is only at that moment that we shall be able at once to announce all our orders, for, afterwards, every noticeable alteration will be dangerous, for the following reasons: If this alteration be brought in with harsh severity and in a sense of severity and limitations, it may lead

to a feeling of despair caused by fear of new alterations in the same direction; if, on the other hand, it be brought in in a sense of further indulgences it will be said that we have recognized our own wrong-doing and this will destroy the prestige of the infallibility of our authority, or else it will be said that we have become alarmed and are compelled to show a yielding disposition, for which we shall get no thanks because it will be supposed to be compulsory. Both the one and the other are injurious to the prestige of the new constitution. What we want is that from the first moment of its promulgation, while the peoples of the world are still stunned by the accomplished fact of the revolution, still in a condition of terror and uncertainty, they should recognize once and for all that we are so strong, so inexpugnable, so superabundantly filled with power, that in no case shall we take any account of them, and so far from paying any attention to their opinions or wishes, we are ready and able to crush with irresistible power all expression or manifestation thereof at every moment and in every place, that we have seized at once everything we wanted and shall in no case divide our power with them. Then in fear and trembling they will close their eyes to everything, and be content to await what will be the end of it all.

The *goyim* are a flock of sheep, and we are their wolves. And you know what happens when the wolves get hold of the flock?

There is another reason also why they will close their eyes; for we shall keep promising them to give back all the liberties we have taken away as soon as we have quelled the enemies of peace and tamed all parties.

It is not worth while to say anything about how long a time they will be kept waiting for this return of their liberties.

For what purpose then have we invented this whole policy and insinuated it into the minds of the *goys* without giving them any chance to examine its underlying meaning? For what, indeed, if not in order to obtain in a roundabout way what is for our scattered tribe unattainable by the direct road? It is this which has served as the basis for our organization of secret Masonry which is not known to, and aims which are not even so much as suspected by, these *Goy* cattle, attracted by us into the "Show" army of Masonic Lodges in order to throw dust in the eyes of their fellows.

God has granted to us, His Chosen People, the gift of the dispersion, and in this which appears in all eyes to be our weakness, has come forth all our strength, which has now brought us to the threshold of sovereignty over all the world.

There now remains not much more for us to build up upon the foundation we have laid.

PROTOCOL NO. 12

Masonic interpretation of the word "freedom". Future of the press in the Masonic kingdom. Control of the press. Correspondence agencies. What is progress as understood by Masonry? More about the press. Masonic solidarity in the press of today. The arousing of "public" demands in the provinces. Infallibility of the new regime.

The word "freedom", which can be interpreted in various ways, is defined by us as follows:

Freedom is the right to do that which the law

allows. This interpretation of the word will at the proper time be of service to us because all freedom will thus be in our hands, since the laws will abolish or create only that which is desirable for us according to the aforesaid programme.

We shall deal with the press in the following way: What is the part played by the press today? It serves to excite and inflame those passions which are needed for our purpose or else it serves selfish ends of parties. It is often vapid, unjust, mendacious, and the majority of the public have not the slightest idea what ends the press really serves. We shall saddle and bridle it with a tight curb; we shall do the same also with all productions of the printing press, for where would be the sense of getting rid of the attacks of the press if we remain targets for pamphlets and books? The produce of publicity, which nowadays is a source of heavy expense owing to the necessity of censoring it, will be turned by us into a very lucrative source of income to our State; we shall lay on it a special stamp tax and require deposits of caution-money before permitting the establishment of any organ of the press or of printing offices; these will then have to guarantee our government against any kind of attack on the part of the press. For any attempt to attack us, if such still be possible, we shall inflict fines without mercy. Such measures as stamp tax, deposits, of caution money and fines secured by these deposits, will bring in a huge income to the government. It is true that party organs might not spare money for the sake of publicity, but these we shall shut up at the second attack upon us. No one shall with impunity lay a finger on the aureole of our government infallibility. The pretext for stopping any publication will be the alleged plea that it is agitating the public mind without occasion or justification. *I beg you to note that among those making attacks upon us will also be organs established by us, but they will attack exclusively points that we have pre-determined to alter.*

Not a single announcement will reach the public without our control. Even now this is already attained by us inasmuch as all news items are received by a few agencies, in whose offices they are focused from all parts of the world. These agencies will then be already entirely ours and will give publicity only to what we dictate to them.

If already now we have contrived to possess ourselves of the minds of the *goy* communities to such an extent that they all come near looking upon the events of the world through the coloured glasses of those spectacles we are setting astride their noses; if already now there is not a single State where there exist for us any barriers to admittance into what *goy* stupidity calls State secrets; what will our position be then, when we shall be acknowledged supreme lords of the world in the person of our king of all the world.

Let us turn again to the *future of the printing press*. Every one desirous of being a publisher, librarian, or printer, will be obliged to provide himself with the diploma instituted therefor, which in case of any fault, will be immediately impounded. With such measures *the instrument of thought will become an educative means in the hands of our government, which will no longer allow the mass of the nation to be led astray in by-ways and fantasies about the blessings of progress.* Is there any one of us who does not know that these phantom blessings are the direct roads to foolish imaginings which give birth to anarchical relations of men among themselves and towards authority, because progress, or rather the

**YOU MAY SUBSCRIBE
TO CONTACT BY
CALLING
1-800-800-5565**

idea of progress, has introduced the conception of every kind of emancipation, but has failed to establish its limits. All the so-called liberals are anarchists, if not in fact, at any rate in thought. Every one of them is hunting after phantoms of freedom, and falling exclusively into license, that is, into the anarchy of protest for the sake of protest.

We turn to the periodical press. We shall impose on it, and on all printed matter, stamp taxes per sheet and deposits of caution-money, and books of less than 30 sheets will pay double. We shall reckon them as pamphlets in order, on the one hand, to reduce the number of magazines, which are the worst form of printed poison, and, on the other, in order that this measure may force writers into such lengthy productions that they will be little read especially as they will be costly. At the same time what we shall publish ourselves to influence mental development in the direction laid down for our profit will be cheap and will be read voraciously. The tax will bring vapid literary ambitions within bounds and the liability to penalties will make literary men dependent upon us. And if there should be any found who are desirous of writing against us, they will not find any person eager to print their productions. Before accepting any production for publication in print the publisher or printer will have to apply to the authorities for permission to do so. Thus we shall know beforehand of all tricks preparing against us and shall nullify them by getting ahead with explanations on the subject treated of.

Literature and journalism are two of the most important educative forces, and therefore our government will become proprietor of the majority of the journals. This will neutralize the injurious influence of the privately-owned press and will put us in possession of the tremendous influence upon the public mind. If we give permit for ten journals, we shall ourselves found thirty, and so on the same proportion. This, however, must in nowise be suspected by the public. For which reason all journals published by us will be of the most opposite, in appearance, tendencies and opinions, thereby creating confidence in us and bringing over to us our quite unsuspecting opponents, who will thus fall into our trap and be rendered harmless.

In the front rank will stand organs of an official character. They will always stand guard over our interests, and therefore their influence will be comparatively insignificant.

In the second rank will be the semi-official organs, whose part it will be to attack the tepid and indifferent.

In the third rank we shall set up our own, to all appearance, opposition, which, in at least one of its organs, will present what looks like the very antipodes to us. Our real opponents at heart will accept this simulated opposition as their own and will show us their cards.

All our newspapers will be of all possible complexions—aristocratic, republican, revolutionary, even anarchical—for as long, of course, as the constitution exists. Like the Indian idol Vishnu they will have a hundred hands, and every one of them will have a finger on any one of the public opinions as required. When a pulse quickens these hands will lead opinion in the direction of our aims, for an excited patient loses all power of judgment and easily yields to suggestion. Those fools who will think they are repeating the opinion of a newspaper of their own camp will be repeating our opinion or any opinion

that seems desirable for us. In the vain belief that they are following the organ of their party they will in fact follow the flag which we hang out for them.

In order to direct our newspaper militia in this sense we must take especial and minute care in organizing this matter. Under the title of central department of the press we shall institute literary gatherings at which our agents will without attracting attention issue the orders and watchwords of the day. By discussing and controverting, but always superficially, without touching the essence of the matter, our organs will carry on a sham fight fusillade with the official newspapers solely for the purpose of giving occasion for us to express ourselves more fully than could well be done from the outset in official announcements, whenever, of course, that is to our advantage.

These attacks upon us will also serve another purpose, namely, that our subjects will be convinced of the existence of full freedom of speech and so give our agents an occasion to affirm that all organs which oppose us are empty babblers, since they are incapable of finding any substantial objections to our orders.

Methods of organization like these, imperceptible to the public eye but absolutely sure, are the best calculated to succeed in bringing the attention and the confidence of the public to the side of our government. Thanks to such methods we shall be in a position as from time to time may be required, to excite or to tranquilize the public mind on political questions, to persuade or to confuse, printing now truth, now lies, facts or their contradictions, according as they may be well or ill received, always very cautiously feeling our ground before stepping upon it. *We shall have a sure triumph over our opponents since they will not have at their disposition organs of the press in which they can give full and final expression to their views* owing to the aforesaid methods of dealing with the press. We shall not even need to refute them except very superficially.

Trial shots like these, fired by us in the third rank of our press, in case of need, will be energetically refuted by us in our semi-official organs.

Even nowadays, already, to take only the French press, there are forms which reveal Masonic solidarity in acting on the watchword; all organs of the press are bound together by professional secrecy; like the augurs of old, not one of their numbers will give away the secret of his sources of information unless it be resolved to make announcement of them. Not one journalist will venture to betray this secret, for not one of them is ever admitted to practise literature unless his whole past has some disgraceful sore or other. These sores would be immediately revealed. So long as they remain the secret of a few the prestige of the journalist attracts the majority of the country—the mob follows after him with enthusiasm.

Our calculations are especially extended to the provinces. It is indispensable for us to inflame there those hopes and impulses with which we could at any moment fall upon the capital, and we shall represent to the capitals that these expressions are the independent hopes and impulses of the provinces. Naturally, the source of them will be always one and the same—ours. *What we need is that, until such time as we are in the plenitude of power, the capitals should find themselves stifled by the provincial opinion of*

the nation, i.e., of a majority arranged by our agentur. What we need is that at the psychological moment the capitals should not be in a position to discuss an accomplished fact for the simple reason, if for no other, that it has been accepted by the public opinion of a majority in the provinces.

When we are in the period of the new regime transitional to that of our assumption of full sovereignty we must not admit any revelations by the press of any form of public dishonesty; it is necessary that the new regime should be thought to have so perfectly contented everybody that even criminality should remain known only to their victims and to chance witnesses—no more.

[END OF QUOTING]

Now readers, if you can't see that all these things have been accomplished, then you are truly among the blind. In the "Press" here referred to we now have to add RADIO and then TELEVISION and COMPUTERS. The ONLY thing not fully yet controlled are the COMPUTERS and communications through that network. But, every effort is being made to terrify such as us who present this type of information—right down to disallowing an Internet and/or who uses e-mail, etc. They are working on a plan to have to have ID numbers issued, probably through corporation ID numbers and Social Security numbers, for use in hooking onto networks and to send or receive e-mail. Oh yes, THEY CAN.

You have a very tiny window of opportunity to get information scattered around. We have done our part and we are struggling to finish this information flow ASAP and out to you prior to any shutdown. The rest is up to you.

I don't need to comment on everything or, for that matter, anything presented here. It is far more imperative that we get the original Truth presented for your intake and input, for the PLAN is far further along than you could have imagined.

So, let us move right along to Protocol No. 13.

[QUOTING:]

PROTOCOL NO. 13

The need for daily bread. Questions of the Political. Questions of industry. Amusements. People's Palaces. "Truth is One". The great problems.

The need for daily bread forces the *goyim* to keep silence and be our humble servants. Agents taken on to our press from among the *goyim* will at our orders discuss anything which it is inconvenient for us to issue directly in official documents, and we meanwhile, quietly amid the din of the discussion so raised, shall simply take and carry through such measures as we wish and then offer them to the public as an accomplished fact. No one will dare to demand the abrogation of a matter once settled, all the more so as it will be represented as an improvement. And immediately the press will distract the current of thought towards new questions (have we not trained people always to be seeking something new?). Into the discussions of these new questions will throw themselves those of the brainless dispensers of fortunes who are not able even now to understand that they have not the remotest conception about the matters which they undertake to discuss. Questions of the political are

unattainable for any save those who have guided it already for many ages, the creators.

From all this you will see that in securing the opinion of the mob we are only facilitating the working of our machinery, and you may remark that it is not for actions but for words issued by us on this or that question that we seem to seek approval. We are constantly making public declaration that we are guided in all our undertakings by the hope, joined to the conviction, that we are serving the common weal.

In order to distract people who may be too troublesome from discussions of questions of the political we are now putting forward what we allege to be new questions of the political, namely, questions of industry. In this sphere let them discuss themselves silly! The masses are agreed to remain inactive, to take a rest from what they suppose to be political activity (which we trained them to in order to use them as a means of bombasting the *goy* governments) only on condition of being found new employments, in which we are prescribing them something that looks like the same political object. In order that the masses themselves may not guess what they are about *we further distract them with amusements, games, pastimes, passions, people's palaces. Soon we shall begin through the press to propose competitions in art, in sport of all kinds;* these interests will finally distract their minds from questions in which we should find ourselves compelled to oppose them. Growing more and more disaccustomed to reflect and form any opinions of their own, people will begin to talk in the same tone as we, because we alone shall be offering them new directions for thought... of course through such persons as will not be suspected of solidarity with us.

The part played by the liberals, utopian dreamers, will be finally played out when our government is acknowledged. Till such time they will continue to do us good service. Therefore we shall continue to direct their minds to all sorts of vain conceptions of fantastic theories, new and apparently progressive; for have we not with complete success turned the brainless heads of the *goyim* with progress, till there is not among the *goyim* one mind able to perceive that under this work lies a departure from truth in all cases where it is not a question of material inventions, for truth is one, and in it there is no place for progress. Progress, like a fallacious idea, serves to obscure truth so that none may know it except us, the Chosen of God, its guardians.

When we come into our kingdom our orators will expound great problems which have turned humanity upside down in order to bring it at the end under our beneficent rule.

Who will ever suspect then that *all these peoples were stage-managed by us according to a political plan which no one has so much as guessed at in the course of many centuries?*

[END OF QUOTING]

And if you thought that one was a doozy—hang on to your seats with these next ones.

[QUOTING:]

PROTOCOL NO. 14

The religion of the future. Future conditions of serfdom. Inaccessibility of knowledge regarding the religion of the future. Pornography and the printed matter of the future.

When we come into our kingdom it will be undesirable for us that there should exist any other religion than ours of the One God with whom our destiny is bound up by our position as the Chosen People and through whom our same destiny is united with the destinies of the world. We must

therefore sweep away all other forms of belief. If this gives birth to the atheists whom we see today, it will not, being only a transitional stage, interfere with our views, but will serve as a warning for those generations which will hearken to our preaching of the religion of Moses, that, by its stable and thoroughly elaborated system has brought all the peoples of the world into subjection to us. Therein we shall

emphasize its mystical right, on which, as we shall say, all its educative power is based. Then at every possible opportunity we shall publish articles in which we shall make comparisons between our beneficent rule and those of past ages. The blessings of tranquility, though it be tranquility forcibly brought about by centuries of agitation, will throw into higher relief the benefits to which we shall point. The errors of the *goyim* governments will be depicted by us in the most vivid hues. We shall implant such an abhorrence of them that the peoples will prefer tranquility in a state of serfdom to those rights of vaunted freedom which have tortured humanity and exhausted the very sources of human existence, sources which have been exploited by a mob of rascally adventurers who know not what they do. *Useless changes of forms of government to which we instigated the GOYIM when we were undermining their state structures, will have so wearied the peoples by that time that they will prefer to suffer anything under us rather than run the risk of enduring again all the agitations and miseries they have gone through.*

At the same time we shall not omit to emphasize the historical mistakes of the *goy* governments which have tormented humanity for so many centuries by their lack of understanding of everything that constitutes the true good of humanity in their chase after fantastic schemes of social blessings, and have never noticed that these schemes kept on producing a worse and never a better state of the universal relations which are the basis of human life.

The whole force of our principles and methods will lie in the fact that we shall present them and expound them as a splendid contrast to the dead and decomposed old order of things in social life.

Our philosophers will discuss all the

shortcomings of the various beliefs of the GOYIM, *but no one will ever bring under discussion our faith from its true point of view since this will be fully learned by none save ours, who will never dare to betray its secrets.*

In countries known as progressive and enlightened we have created a senseless, filthy, abominable literature. For some time after our entrance to power we shall continue to encourage its existence in order to provide a telling relief by contrast to the speeches, party programme, which will be distributed from exalted quarters of ours. Our wise men, trained to become leaders of the *goyim*, will compose speeches, projects, memoirs, articles, which will be used by us to influence the minds of the *goyim*, directing them towards such understanding and forms of knowledge as have been determined by us.

[END OF QUOTING]

Boy, that one hardly bears comment at all. In these latter days, what has happened to the majority of the ordinary run-of-citizenry Black people suffer? They are at the bottom, or near the bottom, of all working populations. They have been abundantly supplied with welfare assistance with ever-increasing payments for a single-parent family and each additional child, food stamps and very little, if any, trade training. The next poverty level "citizens" are those who immigrate and especially on work permits to do heavy labor. You will NOT find the Blacks working in those fields where food is grown. The illegal ones who come across the borders are even more in poverty. What is going to happen as the society and economy decline?

What, in addition, about those afternoon soaps and the evening sit-coms which present totally absurd and totally immoral things taking place? And what else are those welfare recipients going to do all the time other than watch the garbage on the boob-tubes and feed the children violence and crime.

You have come a long way, friends, and it isn't good. I can only petition that you pay attention, study this well, and then at least you are armed with TRUTH.

Salu, Adonay.

1/22/98 #1 HATONN

PRESIDENT CLOWN

Please, before you go on to other topics, go back and read Protocol 10 about "Presidents". Clinton is a super example of what happens when the nest of vipers set forth to destroy. You see, Clinton was the Bilderberger choice for the position in Washington before the 1992 election. You could WATCH BUSH give that power of attorney over to him. Kissinger, in about 1990-91 made the final decision with David Rockefeller to have Billy become President—"Because he can be totally controlled and there are other better places for Bush." We wrote about it at the time.

Why would they choose this little unknown rascal? Because he was an unknown rascal. He had played in the KGB, but that would not make a difference because, after all, Russian cold wars would be ended and all would live happily ever after. He was a Rhodes scholar—and that is not from Brilliance, because the check-out showed him being a Vietnam dissenter with no military background.

Billy is a Blythe (out of the Rockefeller gene-pool) and it was known the kid would go for the gusto—every time, even if it cost everything he had. He would don the hats of whatever kingdom he chose and look like the Pope or the Jew, whichever little cap was suitable, and he was the PERFECT FOOL FOR THE PART. HE WOULD RUN NOTHING BUT A NEW PUPPY AND HE WOULD BECOME BOTH THE MONGREL PUP PLAYING AROUND AND, IN ADDITION, BE THE PERFECTLY SUITABLE BOY-NEXT-DOOR IMAGE WITH ATTACHED PUPPET STRINGS.

He is now a bit of a problem, so out he goes like the wash after the dogs got to it. He was chosen with such background problems of drug trading (even as governor of Arkansas), lawbreaking, even to shooting too many

ducks in duck season, a womanizer, and played with the top bad boys at the Bohemian Grove. IF YOU HAVEN'T GOTTEN PHILLIPS-O'BRIEN'S BOOK called *TRANCE FORMATION OF AMERICA*—GET IT! [Editor's note: You can order this eye-opening volume from Phoenix Source Distributors; see Back Page for contacting information.]

Now, please take careful note of what is said here: As to the end results of this "new" Starr revelation, never mind it—the facts are that they plan to "get Clinton" for the "cause" and "because", so whether or not truth or lie is present in the instant case—nobody will believe anything either side says, so it will be up to the media to kill off the fox by the hounds.

Clinton is asking a nation for a lot of support within the next few days and who in heck is now going to even LISTEN to what the sucker has to say at his State of the Nation speech? I remind you:

YOU ARE IN THE FINAL STAGES OF CHAOS AND THE TAKEOVER HAS TAKEN OVER!

In addition, Bill Clinton has been so rested and revitalized at Camp David that you have no idea who is doing what to whom. And now what do you have? Netanyahu offering to go to Camp David and make some "accords".

And when asked about his worst and best times in the U.S., Mr. Yahoo said something nice about receptions, rooms, and "just being in America"—and the overwhelming support of the "Christians" to the Israeli-Jewish cause. Worst? The cold reception of the American JEWS to himself and the plight of Israel. Do you yet feel nuts?

Now you have a presidency in deep yogurt while Arafat of Palestine AND Mr. Yahoo cross paths in the damned airport—"but will meet formally LATER" at, possibly, Camp David.

By the way, aren't any of you curious about that "little attached room to the Oval office"? My, my, that surely is a busy little room which requires a full-time secretary to keep the appointments and clear the entries.

These ladies and gentlemen strategically placed are the brain-warped children of MK-Ultra and they are intentionally placed in positions to accomplish exactly these results and no, they probably don't even know it. Moreover, they

respond to trigger keys just like computers spitting out information. And yes indeed, wait until the PICTURES from the best-placed cameras come forth. Put yourself in a blackmail position and you WILL BE BLACKMAILED—SATAN NEVER HAS TO CHANGE HIS APPROACH OR CONCERN ABOUT THE END RESULTS.

By the way, if you carefully read the material offered through first-hand experience of Cathy O'Brien, you will find that some visitors to the White House were visitors of MRS. CLINTON. Now isn't THAT cute? How flexible can a family be? And what of their poor child in California? She is a desperately poor child in California! Will the sins of the parents be rested upon Chelsea? Of course, for it is always the children who pay.

A special statement by a media mogul said: "It isn't the sex that is in any wise important, it is the effort at cover-up. The public is not interested in Clinton's sex life—just his lying about it."

YOU ARE GETTING THE EXAMPLES AND FULL-BLOWN SHOW OF THE *PROTOCOLS OF ZION* wrapping up the world as YOU know it. And, oh you bet, those people are praying to God—but they don't understand—THEY STILL HAVE THE WRONG GOD. So be it for they surely do not want the ONE who pours on the Light to any circumstance.

Watch for **s u i c i d i n g**, assassination or, certainly, removal from the Presidency for it is time to replace this poor nut with one from their Lean, Mean Machine.

But wouldn't Gore take over before anybody else? Yep, but notice his recent speeches hither and yon. And is he a Jew? Yep, notice the hair-loss pattern which is distinctive to the Jews, like it or not. That is why they wear those silly little skull caps, readers. It has NOTHING to do with God. But do notice that you can't tell the Pope from the Rabbi.

Let us go on with the *Protocols* so you don't have to inconvenience selves with research.

BIRTHING THE PHOENIX

[QUOTING, Part 18:]

PROTOCOL NO. 15

One-day *coup d'etat* (revolution) over all the world. Executions. Future lot of *goyim*-Masons. Mysticism of authority. Multiplication of Masonic lodges. Central governing board of Masonic elders. The "Azev-tactics". Masonry as leader and guide of all secret societies. Significance of public applause. Collectivism.

Victims. Executions of Masons. Fall of the prestige of laws and authority. Our position as the Chosen People. Brevity and clarity of the laws of the kingdom of the future. Obedience to orders. Measures against abuse of authority. Severity of penalties. Age-limit for judges. Liberalism of judges and authorities. The money of all the world. Absolutism of Masonry. Right of appeal. Patriarchal "outside appearance" of the power of the future "ruler". Apotheosis of the ruler. The right of the strong as the one and only right. The King of Israel. Patriarch of all the world.

When we at last definitely come into our kingdom by the aid of *coups d'etat* prepared everywhere for one and the same day, after the worthlessness of all existing forms of government has been definitely acknowledged (and not a little time will pass before that comes about, perhaps even a whole century) we shall make it our task to see that against us such things as plots shall no longer exist. With this purpose we shall slay without mercy all who take arms (in hand) to oppose our coming into our kingdom. Every kind of new institution of anything like a secret society will also be punished with death; those of them which are now in existence, are known to us, serve us and have served us, we shall disband and send into exile to continents far removed from Europe. *In this way we shall proceed with those GOY masons who know too much*; such of these as we may for some reason spare will be kept in constant fear of exile. We shall promulgate a law making all former members of secret societies liable to exile from Europe as the center of our rule.

Resolutions of our government will be final, without appeal.

In the *goy* societies in which we have planted and deeply rooted discord and protectionism, the only possible way of restoring order is to employ merciless measures that prove the direct force of authority; no regard must be paid to the victims who fall; they

suffer for the well-being of the future. The attainment of that well-being, even at the expense of sacrifices, is the duty of any kind of government that acknowledges as justification for its existence not only its privileges but its obligations. The principal guarantee of stability of rule is to confirm the aureole [halo] of power, and this aureole is attained only by such a majestic inflexibility of might as shall carry on its face the emblems of inviolability from mystical causes—from the choice of God. *Such was, until recent times, the Russian autocracy, the one and only serious foe we had in the world, without counting the Papacy.* Bear in mind the example when Italy, drenched with blood, never touched a hair of the head of Sulla who had poured forth that blood; Sulla enjoyed an apotheosis for his might in the eyes of the people, though they had been torn in pieces by him, but his intrepid return to Italy ringed him round with inviolability. The people do not lay a finger on him who hypnotizes them by his daring and strength of mind.

Meantime, however, until we come into our

Clinton is asking a nation for a lot of support within the next few days and who in heck is now going to even LISTEN to what the sucker has to say at his State of the Nation speech? I remind you:
YOU ARE IN THE FINAL STAGES OF CHAOS AND THE TAKEOVER HAS TAKEN OVER!

Meantime, however, until we come into our kingdom, we shall act in the contrary way; we shall create and multiply free Masonic lodges in all the countries of the world, absorb into them all who may become or who are prominent in public activity, for in these lodges we shall find our principal intelligence office and means of influence.

kingdom, we shall act in the contrary way; we shall create and multiply free Masonic lodges in all the countries of the world, absorb into them all who may become or who are prominent in public activity, for in these lodges we shall find our principal intelligence office and means of influence. All these lodges we shall bring under one central administration, known to us alone and to all others absolutely unknown, which will be composed of our learned elders. The lodges will have their representatives who will serve to screen the above-mentioned administration of *Masonry* and from whom will issue the watchword and programme. In these lodges we shall tie together the knot which binds together all revolutionary and liberal elements. Their composition will be made up of all strata of society. The most secret political plots will be known to us and will fall under our guiding hands on the very day of their conception. *Among the members of these lodges will be almost all the agents of international and national police since their service is for us irreplaceable* in the respect that the police is in a position not only to use its own particular measures with the insubordinate, but also to screen our activities and provide pretexts for discontents, *et cetera*.

The class of people who most willingly enter into secret societies are those who live by their wits, careerists and in general people, mostly light-minded, with whom we shall have no difficulty in dealing and in using to wind up the mechanism of the machine devised by us. If this world grows agitated the meaning of that will be that we have had to stir it up in order to break up its too great solidarity. *But if there should arise in its midst a plot, then at the head of that plot will be no other than one of our most trusted servants.* It is natural that we and no other should lead *Masonic* activities, for we know whither we are leading, we know the final goal of every form of activity whereas the *goyim* have knowledge of nothing, not even of the immediate effect of action; they put before themselves, usually, the momentary reckoning of the satisfaction of their self-opinion in the accomplishment of their thought without even remarking that the very conception never belonged to their initiative but to our instigation of their thought.

The *goyim* enter the lodges out of curiosity or in the hope by their means to get a nibble at the public pie, and some of them in order to obtain a hearing before the public for their impracticable and groundless fantasies; they thirst for the emotion of success and applause, of which we are remarkably generous. And the reason why we give them this success is to make use of the high conceit of themselves to which it gives birth, for that insensibly disposes them to assimilate our suggestions without being on their guard against them in the fullness of their confidence that it is their own infallibility which is giving utterance to their own thoughts and that it is impossible for them to borrow those of others. You cannot imagine to what extent the wisest of the *goyim* can be brought to a state of unconscious naivete in the presence of this condition of high conceit of themselves, and at the same time how easy it is to take the heart out of them by the slightest ill-

success, though it be nothing more than the stoppage of the applause they had, and to reduce them to a slavish submission for the sake of winning a renewal of success. *By so much as ours disregard success if only they can carry through their plans, by so much the GOYIM are willing to sacrifice any plans only to have success.* This psychology of theirs materially facilitates for us the task of setting them in the required direction. These tigers in appearance have the souls of sheep and the wind blows freely through their heads. We have set them on the hobby-

WE EXECUTE MASONS IN SUCH WISE THAT NONE SAVE THE BROTHERHOOD CAN EVER HAVE A SUSPICION OF IT, NOT EVEN THE VICTIMS THEMSELVES OF OUR DEATH SENTENCE; THEY ALL DIE WHEN REQUIRED AS IF FROM A NORMAL KIND OF ILLNESS.

horse of an idea about the absorption of individuality by the symbolic unit of *collectivism*. They have never yet and they never will have the sense to reflect that this hobby-horse is a manifest violation of the most important law of nature, which has established from the very creation of the world one unit unlike another and precisely for the purpose of instituting individuality.

If we have been able to bring them to such a pitch of stupid blindness is it not a proof, and an amazingly clear proof, of the degree to which the mind of the *goyim* is undeveloped in comparison with our mind? This it is, mainly, which guarantees our success.

And how far-seeing were our learned elders in ancient times when they said that to attain a serious end it behooves not to stop at any means or to count the victims sacrificed for the sake of that end. We have not counted the victims of the seed of the *goy* cattle, though we have sacrificed many of our own, but for that we have now already given them such a position on the Earth as they could not even have dreamed of. The comparatively small numbers of the victims from the number of ours have preserved our nationality from destruction.

Death is the inevitable end for all. It is better to bring that end nearer to those who hinder our affairs than to ourselves, to the founders of this affair. **WE EXECUTE MASONS IN SUCH WISE THAT NONE SAVE THE BROTHERHOOD CAN EVER HAVE A SUSPICION OF IT, NOT EVEN THE VICTIMS THEMSELVES OF OUR DEATH SENTENCE; THEY ALL DIE WHEN REQUIRED AS IF FROM A NORMAL KIND OF ILLNESS.** Knowing this, even the brotherhood in its turn dare not protest. By such methods we have plucked out of the midst of *Masonry* the very root of protest against our disposition. While preaching liberalism to the *goyim* we at the same time keep our own people and our agents in a state of unquestioning submission.

Under our influence the execution of the laws of the *goyim* has been reduced to a minimum. The prestige of the law has been exploded by the liberal interpretations introduced into this sphere. In the most important and fundamental affairs and questions judges decide as we dictate to them, see matters in the light wherewith we enfold them for the administration of the *goyim*, of course, through persons who are our tools though we do not appear to have anything in common with them—by

newspaper opinion or by other means. Even senators and the higher administration accept our counsels. The purely brute mind of the *goyim* is incapable of use for analysis and observation, and still more for the foreseeing whither a certain manner of setting a question may tend.

[H: Pay close attention to the above paragraph for it tells you exactly HOW these particular parties get control of Presidents, Senators, etc. There are TRAINED writers who know exactly what every audience wants to hear from any speaker, especially their "*political servants*" and wow, that is a mouthful, isn't it? Please note that no political speaker is even allowed to give his own written speeches and they are NOT TO DEVIATE from the pre-written script. The point is not to write the content or context, but to ACT well enough to pull off the performance without fully falling on the proverbial faces. This points out even more that the persons in the positions are ONLY PUPPETS dancing to the Puppet Master's wishes.]

In this difference in capacity for thought between the *goyim* and ourselves may be clearly discerned the seal of our position on the Chosen People and of our higher quality of humanness, in contradistinction to the brute mind of the *goyim*. Their eyes are open, but see nothing before them and do not invent (unless, perhaps, material things). From this it is plain that nature herself has destined us to guide and rule the world.

When comes the time of our overt rule, the time to manifest its blessings, we shall remake all legislatures, all our laws will be brief, plain, stable, without any kind of interpretations, so that anyone will be in a position to know them perfectly. The main feature which will run right through them is submission to orders, and this principle will be carried to a grandiose height. Every abuse will then disappear in consequence of the responsibility of all down to the lowest unit before the higher authority of the representative of power. Abuses of power, subordinate to this last instance, will be so mercilessly punished that none will be found anxious to try experiments with their own powers. We shall follow up jealously every action of the administration on which depends the smooth running of the machinery of the State, for slackness in this produces slackness everywhere; not a single case of illegality or abuse of power will be left without exemplary punishment.

Concealment of guilt, connivance between those in the service of the administration—all this kind of evil will disappear after the very first examples of severe punishment. The aureole of our power demands suitable, that is, cruel, punishments for the slightest infringement, for the sake of gain, of its supreme prestige. The sufferer, though his punishment may exceed his fault, will count as a soldier falling on the administrative field of battle in the interest of authority, principle and law, which do not permit that any of those who hold the reins of the public coach should turn aside from the public highway to their own private paths. *For example; our judges will know that whenever they feel disposed to plume themselves on foolish clemency they are violating the law of justice which is instituted for the exemplary edification of men by penalties for lapses and not for display of the spiritual qualities of the judge.* Such qualities it is proper to show in private life, but not in a public square which is the educational basis of human life.

Our legal staff will serve not beyond the age of 55, firstly because old men more obstinately hold to prejudiced opinions, and are less capable of submitting to new directions, and secondly because this will give us the possibility by this measure of securing elasticity in the changing of staff, which will thus the more easily bend under our pressure; he who wishes to keep his place will have to give blind obedience to deserve it. In general, our judges will be elected by us only from among those who thoroughly understand that the part they have to play is to punish and apply laws and not to dream about the manifestations of liberalism at the expense of the educationary scheme of the State, as the *goyim* in these days imagine it to be. This method of shuffling the staff will serve also to explode any collective solidarity of those in the same service and will bind all to the interests of the government upon which their fate will depend. The young generation of judges will be trained in certain views regarding the inadmissibility of any abuses that might disturb the established order of our subjects among themselves.

In these days the judges of the *goyim* create indulgences to every kind of crime, not having a just understanding of their office, because the rulers of the present age in appointing judges to office take no care to inculcate in them a sense of duty and consciousness of the matter which is demanded of them. As a brute beast lets out its young in search of prey, so do the *goyim* give their subjects places of profit without thinking to make clear to them for what purpose such place was created. This is the reason why their governments are being ruined by their own forces through the acts of their own administration.

Let us borrow from the example of the results of these actions yet another lesson for our government.

We shall root out liberalism from all the important strategic posts of our government on which depends the training of subordinates of our State structure. Such posts will fall exclusively to those who have been trained by us for administrative rule. To the possible objection that the retirement of old servants will cost the Treasury heavily, I reply, firstly, they will be provided with some private service in place of what they lose, and, secondly, I have to remark that all the money in the world will be concentrated *in our hands*, consequently it is not our government that has to fear expense. [H: Ain't it so?]

Our absolutism will in all things be logically consecutive and therefore in each one of its decrees our supreme will will be respected and unquestionably fulfilled; it will ignore all murmurs, all discontents of every kind and will destroy to the root every kind of manifestation of them in act by punishment of an exemplary character.

We shall abolish the right of cassation [cancellation, annulment], which will be transferred exclusively to our disposal—to the cognizance of him who rules, for we must not allow the conception among the people of a thought that there could be such a thing as a decision that is not the right of judges set up by us. If, however, anything like this should occur, we shall ourselves cassate the decision, but inflict therewith such exemplary punishment on the judge for lack of understanding of his duty and the purpose of his appointment as will prevent a repetition of such cases. I repeat that it must be borne in mind that we shall know every step of our administration

which only needs to be closely watched for the people to be content with us, for it has the right to demand from a good government a good official.

Our government will have the appearance of a patriarchal paternal guardianship on the part of our ruler. Our own nation and our subjects will discern in his person a father caring for their every need, their every act, their every inter-relation as subjects one with another, as well as their relations to the ruler. They will then be so thoroughly imbued with the thought that it is impossible for them to dispense with this wardship and guidance, if they wish to live in peace and quiet, *that they will acknowledge the autocracy of our ruler with a devotion bordering on APOTHEOSIS* [deification], especially when they are convinced that those whom we set up do not put their own in place of his authority, but only blindly execute his dictates. They will be rejoiced that we have regulated everything in their lives as is done by wise parents who desire to train their children in the cause of duty and submission. For the peoples of the world in regard to the secrets of our polity are ever through the ages only children under age, precisely as are also their governments.

As you see, I found our despotism on right and duty; the right to compel the execution of duty is the direct obligation of a government which is a father for its subjects. It has the right of the strong that it may use it for the benefit of directing humanity towards that order which is defined by nature, namely, submission. Everything in the world is in a state of submission, if not to man, then to circumstance or its own inner character, in all cases, to what is stronger. And so shall we be this something stronger for the sake of good.

We are obliged without hesitation to sacrifice individuals, who commit a breach of established order, for in the exemplary punishment of evil lies a great educational problem.

When the King of Israel sets upon his sacred head the crown offered him by Europe he will become patriarch of the world. The indispensable victims offered by him in consequence of their suitability will never reach the number of victims offered in the course of centuries by the mania of magnificence, the emulation between the *goy* governments.

Our King will be in constant communion with the peoples, making to them from the tribune speeches which fame will in that same hour distribute over all the world.

[END OF QUOTING]

ANY ARGUMENTS SO FAR?

Does it become clear that, in the judicial system as it stands today, the whole of the Plan has evolved—TOTALLY.

The State or national flag has been replaced by a foreign flag of war (that pretty gold fringe). You will note that on the outside of the building, to further fool you ALL THE TIME, flies a legal and lawful flag of your nation. You may as well face the fact that the FLAG MAKERS are no longer ALLOWED, BY ORDER, to make the legally sized flag of the united States. If you wish to go with the notion that a "David Miller" procedure is applicable to your cause—YOU CAN NO LONGER FIND A LEGAL FLAG TO TAKE INTO THE COURTROOM. Moreover, the case, if it gets to a court and then appealed, is simply SHELVED.

Note that the promise of the judicial bench-sitters, as obligated to choose the Masonic-ordered

law of protecting "their own", is operable in any case involving a citizen against the establishment corporations or the lawyers. The only way a lawyer will be set against is if the opposition is a favored teamplayer who has lied, cheated and stolen his way through a case. The "inside" self-proclaimed Bar-passer will prevail—every time. The "brother" will be protected at all costs to the citizen acting in rightness. Can the "little man" ever win? No, not even if you think you win. You can never "collect" against that monster with the greedy appetite, for the judge in the matter will see to it that you cannot. If your case is so good as to be OBVIOUS to all that there is foulness afoot, then there may be an effort to quietly "*settle something*", especially if there might be insurance coverage somehow attached. DO NOT EXPECT TO WIN, HOWEVER, UNLESS YOU HAVE THEIR OWN TEAM MEMBERS IN FOR A PERCENTAGE OF THE "TAKE".

So, what do you do? Not much you can do! It has been too long in the takeover to be able to walk to the door and change anything—they simply will laugh at you.

All you can hope to do is KNOW what is right, and then watch the high-roller players break each other to bits and pieces as they vie for the top-banana position. To do more sets you up as the unshielded targets to be destroyed.

Oh, you can give the "little" opponents within the liar's loops some hassle and even win now and then—but don't count on the "win" part AS YOU EXPECT. Winning has nothing to do with money, but bringing the culprits to a state of harmlessness. If the embarrassment gets too heavy on the higher organizers and authorities, the higher official may well rule against them to save his own closet skeletons and misbehaviors. It will never be because of honor or RIGHT.

For these reasons I WANT all surveillance teams to continue to closely monitor our writings, messages—everything. Our very security is in the fact that we lay no traps, subvert nothing, and openly expect agreements with us to be met, no more than that. We are not going to form armies with AK-47s to run amok on the streets or even in the dark undergrounds. It is a stupid attitude to think you can beat this beast at a game which he invented and yet you know not the rules for play.

The faster, in fact, the high-level agreement-makers KEEP THEIR AGREEMENTS, the less work we will have and a lot of idiot people will run out of income off the backs of their poor sucker clients. We certainly neither need nor do we want the confrontations or notoriety. What would you plan to do, wad up pieces of paper and throw them at the culprits who annoy you?

Mankind is going to be allowed to do "his thing" for that is the promise of Creator to a world in manifest physical form. You have opportunity to know Truth, and if you choose to not participate—fine with me.

I find it rather interesting at all the speculation of cloning, alien invasions, light shows in the sky, and thus and so which titillate your attention. Even at Area 51 where all the "alien stuff" is suspected, I have something to make clear to you: Technology is such that there needs to be no supplemental light to photograph anything. You do, for holographs have to have something to photograph in the upstart of a planned portrayal of any operation. This can be from the most tiny whole-models to the most elaborate "flying object".

After these are compiled, then the sky is the limit—literally. The big boys can now offer you people FULL INVASION SCENARIOS RIGHT OVER WASHINGTON OR PHOENIX OR WHEREVER YOU ARE TRAINED TO LOOK.

What is planned for the “raptures”? Wow, biggies, friends. There will be “religious” forms from your expectations and thought-forms arriving to “save” you. But what will happen is massive destruction instead. After all, the dead can’t report the errors in perceptions after the fact, can they? And if they could do so—YOU WOULDN’T LISTEN. Besides, readers, the secret things are far more terrible than anything yet revealed to you. You wouldn’t know God from alien hologram. The Christians will expect Jesus—and they will get him in full glory. At the same time those expecting Buddha will get him, and right on down the line. These holographic pictures will be sent forth from clear skies to dust storm clouds. You will have terrible destruction as detonation of bombs are simultaneous with a movie about aliens invading. This is the epitome of terrorizing, friends, and you WILL bite on the lies. Why would we be stupid enough to rile these hornets more than just telling the truth?

By the way, you have reached the time in the Plan 2000 where the developers of the Plan 2000 WANT YOU TO HAVE THIS INFORMATION. This is so that you will see how shackled you are from the very perfection of their Plan and there will be NO RELIGION unto which to turn for religions are of man and have been so manipulated as to have NO SPIRITUAL FACT.

What will happen to my people? What difference? You had best attend what will be happening to YOU.

There was once a saying: “Better dead than red”. Obviously that was written by an idiot. Moreover, you will talk yourselves into the fact that an illusion of freedom suffices, even if you are enslaved. Fine, for you who survive to be enslaved! The plans, however, are to annihilate you in such a way as to disperse soul energy with, hopefully, no possibility of recreating the original structure. This places soul energy into the cosmos with total lack of ability to coordinate or reassemble, and thus the reassembled “mass” will be a cloned replication which is even more robotically useful to the developers of same.

But this is for another sitting. ADONAI.

1/23/98 #1 HATONN

LIBERALS VS. CONSERVATIVES

As we go through these *Protocols* let us have compassion, please, for those most closely and painfully affected by Talmudic New-Age Order.

I hope that all of you are paying attention to the blatherings of everyone, especially the attorneys who come forth and speak of Clinton in these days. There is now frequent reference to “Talmudic”-type of LAW; i.e., “Under Talmudic approaches...” or “The Judge, using Talmudic...”.

Remember that there was a direct interchange in the Simpson trial between Marsha Clark and Judge Ito which indicated BOTH would like to toss the law and move on to Talmudic control of the courtroom.

This is not a light subject, readers; it is in place but very difficult to integrate easily into the system.

Do you actually think those Liberal Jewish

Talmudists are the same people as are the Conservative Jewish Torahs? Can’t you just imagine the confusion in the communities where the thought was that all were interpreting, at the least, the same set of spiritual rules? My very being goes out to these people who have lost their own special religious rites to the Antichrist. As Christians and others search for answers to such questions as homosexuality and sex outside of marriage (totally forbidden in the *Torah*, the Hebrew writings that form the first five books of the *Bible*), it is incredibly difficult for the Judeans to find a balance for they have not been given the liberties of choice as have the “reformed” branches of religions where “anything goes”.

I probably offered you this article back in 1995, but we have pulled it out for review for it seems to point out the difference in factions of “a” religious confrontation as has taken place in every religion as “modernization” becomes the fad of the day.

[QUOTING:]

Rocky Mountain News, Thurs., Aug. 17, 1995:

RABBIS TO RELAX MORALITY RULES

CONSERVATIVE JEWS TACKLE SEXUAL ISSUES IN NEW REPORT.

by Jean Trokelson,
Rocky Mountain News Religion Writer.

Conservative Jewish leaders will propose next month to relax 3,000-year old views of homosexuality and premarital sex.

Homosexuality and sex outside of marriage are widely interpreted as forbidden in the *Torah*, the Hebrew writings that form the first five books of the *Bible*.

The non-binding report follows a two-year study by the Conservative Jewish Movement’s Rabbinical Commission on Human Sexuality. It calls for a re-examination of morality in the light of modern-day “realities” and “complexities”. [H: In other words, be damned what is right and what is wrong and go with the consequences of “realities” and “complexities” of a modernized Satanic movement. If it was incorrect behavior to co-screw around with same-sex partners and have premarital sex (fornication) when the *Bibles* were supposedly non-realistic and non-complex, has the passage of eons of opportunities for wrong-behavior somehow made it now correct to fit the wishes of society and keep up the coffers of the “modern” temple? My, my.]

The Rocky Mountain News obtained a synopsis of the report, which will be released next month by the movement’s 800-member union of rabbis, the Rabbinical Assembly.

“What it does do is revisit the whole issue of human sexuality to see if it’s time to move away from a conventional perspective,” said Rabbi Bernard Gerson of Congregation Rodef Shalom in Denver. The consensus, he said, “was that it was time”. [H: Yes indeed, right when AIDS and other killer diseases such as Abortion and Moral fidelity in a marriage could mean LIFE or DEATH, we relax those outdated moral codes—sure sounds like wise calculations—if you are now ready to wipe out your people, or at the least, the undesirable “Conservative” of your

congregations.]

Gerson said that while it upholds traditional sexual standards as the ideal, it goes on to explore “where the spirit of Judaism lies and how we might apply that to our late 20th century societal picture.”

Individual rabbis won’t have to abide by the recommendations, Gerson said.

Recent census data identify the conservative movement as the largest Jewish sect with 2 million members, 1,200 in Colorado (*Rocky Mtn. News* area).

Their carefully worded synopsis to the paper, titled “This is My Beloved, This is My Friend: A Rabbinic Letter on Intimate Relations”, notes that while marital sex is the ideal, a “delay in marriage is widely common today and that such delay often has merit”.

That reality, the paper says, makes it imperative that conservative Judaism study premarital sex, condoms for teens, sex education and masturbation. [H: Not a bad curriculum for setting the standards of responsible behavior wouldn’t you say? Has the entire world gone insane and not just Willie boy Clinton with his nutty cabinet members?]

The sexuality commission acknowledged that the issue of homosexuality is “fraught with danger”, but was important to address in light of modern research which sees homosexuality as “so much a matter of nature”.

While the commission’s findings do not change the ban against the ordination of Jews who are openly homosexual, it does call for support for their civil and legal rights and calls on synagogues to welcome them as persons who are “(longing) to live openly and without stigma, in committed relationships with other Jews”. [H: And I suppose you couldn’t do that otherwise? You have to carry, I suppose, a big signboard demanding something or other to love, care for, nourish and belong in a FRIENDSHIP WITH RESPONSIBILITY?]

Rabbi Allen Selis of Congregation Bonai Shalom in Boulder explained his support of the paper by saying, “If people have decided to live their sexual lives outside the boundaries that Judaism provides, I still want them to find a degree of holiness in their sexual lives.” [H: Why? Nobody else finds holiness in their sexual lives.]

“The significance of the paper is the difference between engaging reality and ignoring it.”

Like the Orthodox movement, Conservative Jews believe in the authority of Jewish law, but allow rabbinic leaders to interpret *IT TO FIT CIRCUMSTANCES*. REFORM JEWS ALLOW THE WIDEST INTERPRETATION.

[END OF QUOTING]

Well, readers, get ready, suck in your breath, and hold it: GOD DOES NOT “ALLOW” MAN—ANY MAN—TO “INTERPRET” HIS LAWS. You can have love and fellowship, brotherhood and supreme LOVE between any peoples—you do not need to do things which actually endanger the lives of one another. This is a fact within a relationship of ANY KIND. If you choose to live your lives in a given manner, FINE. Those are things between GOD AND YOU but you have no right to foist off onto others, that choice. THAT is a universal LAW of God.

I don’t cater to those who do “bad things” in the closet, in the dark—or in the light of day. Who are you fooling? Well, you are NOT fooling

GOD and why would you pull your shame from the closet and dump it all over others? Who gives a damn? Not me and it is YOU individually who will face your own judgement WITH GOD, and 10,000 rabbis will not make wrong actions or intentions right. Right is the opposite end to wrong, remember? This does, however, prove the point of DOCTRINE being of MAN and committees and has NOTHING to do with GOD or Spiritual Truth. THAT is the point of the notice above, not whether or not you prefer to be with man or woman, or roll in the hay before or after a marriage certificate. I have no use for marriage CERTIFICATES for they are of the STATE. COMMITMENT is of the SOUL. RESPONSIBILITY is the measure of BOTH.

OTHER TOPICS

Yes I know, there are so many other topics that need attending that we hesitate to spend such precious time on the disagreeable ones such as WHO IS TAKING CONTROL OF YOUR WORLD. However, readers, all other topics of negative impact on your world—are coming directly from the Antichrist factions of your world. We must attend priorities of information flow and you are going to have to GROW UP and, hopefully, when you try to GET A LIFE, there will be one worth acquiring. So let us return to the *Protocols*.

BIRTHING THE PHOENIX

[QUOTING, Part 19:]

PROTOCOL NO. 16

Emasculation of the universities. Substitute for classicism. Training and calling. Advertisement of the authority of “the ruler” in the schools. Abolition of freedom of instruction. New Theories. Independence of thought. Teaching by object lessons.

In order to effect the destruction of all collective forces except ours we shall emasculate the first stage of collectivism—the *universities*, by re-educating them in a new direction. *Their officials and professors will be prepared for their business by detailed secret programmes of action from which they will not with immunity diverge, not by one iota. They will be appointed with especial precaution, and will be so placed as to be wholly dependent upon the Government.*

We shall exclude from the course of instruction State Law as also all that concerns the political question. These subjects will be taught to a few dozens of persons chosen for their pre-eminent capacities from among the number of the initiated. *The universities must no longer send out from their halls milksops concocting plans for a constitution, like a comedy or a tragedy, busying themselves with questions of policy in which even their own fathers never had any power of thought.*

The ill-guided acquaintance of a large number of persons with questions of polity creates utopian dreamers and bad subjects, as you can see for yourselves from the example of the universal education in this direction of the *goyim*. We must introduce into their education all those principles which have so brilliantly broken up their order. But when we are in power we shall remove every kind of disturbing subject from the

course of education and shall make out of the youth obedient children of authority, loving him who rules as the support and hope of peace and quiet.

Classicism, as also any form of study of ancient history, in which there are more bad than good examples, we shall replace with the study of the programme of the future. We shall erase from the memory of men all facts of previous centuries which are undesirable to us, and leave only those which depict all the errors of the governments of the *goyim*. The study of practical life, of the obligations of order, of the relations of people one to another, of avoiding bad and selfish examples which spread the infection of evil, and similar questions of an educative nature, will stand in the forefront of the teaching programme, which will be drawn up on a separate plan for each calling or state of life, in no wise generalizing the teaching. This treatment of the question has special importance.

Each state of life must be trained within strict limits corresponding to its destination and work in life. *The occasional genius has always managed and always will manage to slip through into other states of life, but it is the most perfect folly for the sake of this rare occasional genius to let through into ranks foreign to them the untalented who thus rob of their places those who belong to those ranks by birth or employment. You know yourselves in what all this has ended for the goyim who allowed this crying absurdity.*

In order that he who rules may be seated firmly in the hearts and minds of his subjects it is necessary for the time of his activity to instruct the whole nation in the schools and on the market places about his meaning and his acts and all his beneficent initiatives.

We shall abolish every kind of freedom of instruction. Learners of all ages will have the right to assemble together with their parents in the educational establishments as it were in a club; during these assemblies, on holydays, teachers will read what will pass as free lectures on questions of human relations, of the laws of examples, of the limitations which are born of unconscious relations, and, finally, of the philosophy of new theories not yet declared to the world. These theories will be raised by us to the stage of a dogma of faith as a transitional stage towards our faith. On the completion of this exposition of our programme of action in the present and the future I will read you the principles of these theories.

In a word, knowing by the experience of many centuries that People live and are guided by ideas,

that these ideas are imbibed by people only by the aid of education provided with equal success for all ages of growth, but of course by varying methods, we shall swallow up and confiscate to our own use the last scintilla of independence of thought, which we have for longpast been directing towards subjects and ideas useful for us. The system of bridling thought is already at work in the so-called system of teaching by *object lessons*, the purpose of which is to turn the *goyim* into unthinking submissive brutes waiting for things to be presented before their eyes in order to form an idea of them. In France, one of four best agents, Bourgeois, has already made public a new programme of teaching by object lessons.

[END OF QUOTING]

Can you not see clearly now how easy it was to place Albert Einstein within THE SYSTEM, have him come up with some theories and such which were then pronounced THE TRUTH of the UNIVERSE in RELATIVITY? No, while you-the-people were REQUIRED to accept the FALSE TEACHING, THE WRONG CONCEPTS AND FACT, “the Antichrist” went right on utilizing the TRUTH of science and physics and have produced all the wondrous and mysterious things that will kill, maim, reduce you to particles of energy, and set the world in Spiritual Truth back a zillion years. Don’t think for one moment that the scientists who now control your world through this Antichrist use or ever used, Einstein’s WRONG concepts. And how can you know? Because in Einstein’s own time a Mind-Controlled plaything was sent to distract him from finding out the facts and changing his projections—it was called Marilyn Monroe, an MK-Ultra sex-slave child.

You did not find anything out about relativity or universal cosmic laws—you found out exactly what was desirable to finish off the arsenal of the Plan 2000—NUCLEAR WEAPONS.

It is time to PANIC a bit, readers. I ask that information be given here as to how to get the video of Hayakawa and Hilder on the topic of Panic and Area 51 (Groom Lake) with references to the Anthill (Northrop) right through the mountain from THIS DWELLING [see pg. 58]. There are 29 levels underground in that one facility, where magnificent products are produced, as are parts for terrestrial UFOs. Some of those “levels”, however, are great enough to actually test a plane. The facility tunnels right to the off-limits edge of our crystal (galactic navigation

GAIACOL

GAIACOL is a combination of colloidal silver, trace colloidal gold: This combination of ingredients has produced a product that is so high-frequency and potent that it could quite possibly be the solution to our ongoing fight against the new antibiotic-resistant diseases that we face today.

GAIACOL is said to be safe for children and pets, and can be taken with other medications without incident. This product is not addictive and does not build up a tolerance to it in the body. Available in 2oz., 16oz., and 32oz. bottles.

Offered through *New Gaia Products*
800-639-4242

system) and right UNDER such places as the dwelling of Dr. Young, (the crystal is NOT simply a round slab). It is here that much of the cloning studies and experiments have been accomplished. At Groom Lake facilities (above top secret) are whole incubation facilities on several levels where humanoid, but soul-

less, beings are manufactured in artificial surroundings. The end product is tested by intentional interplay with "visitors" to the observation areas off range. If you are not scared, readers, you DO NOT UNDERSTAND YOUR CIRCUMSTANCES!

These "productions" are perfect for the testing of every kind of chemical and microbe and total mind control. They are, if used for public interaction, completely controlled by supervised instructors.

Outside "workers" who go to the places daily for whatever reasons, DO NOT HAVE MEMORY RECALL OF BEING THERE—ONLY

THE COMING AND GOING TO AND FROM THE FACILITY. EVERYTHING OF THE ACTIVITIES ARE BLANKED OUT. MOREOVER, IF A PARTY WHO WORKS THERE IS CAUGHT ACCIDENTALLY PARTICIPATING IN "STARGAZING" OR WHATEVER, THERE ARE INCREDIBLE TERRORS TO BE FACED WHEN DISCOVERED—WHICH DISCOVERY IS "EVERY TIME". All "workers" are wired and monitored 24 hours every day of their lives.

So, let us move on now to:
[QUOTING:]

PROTOCOL NO. 17

Advocacy. Influence of the priesthood of the *goyim*. Freedom of conscience. Papal Court. King of the Jews as Patriarch-Pope. How to fight the existing church. Function of contemporary press. Organization of police. Volunteer police. Espionage on the pattern of the *kabal* espionage. Abuses of authority.

The practice of advocacy produces men cold, cruel, persistent, unprincipled, who in all cases take up an impersonal purely legal standpoint. They have the inveterate habit to refer everything to its value for the defence, not to the public welfare of its results. They do not usually decline to undertake any defence whatever, they strive for

an acquittal at all costs, cavilling over every petty crux of jurisprudence and thereby they demoralize justice. For this reason we shall set this profession into narrow frames which will keep it inside this sphere of executive public service. Advocates, equally with judges, will be deprived of the right

It is time to PANIC a bit, readers. I ask that information be given here as to how to get the video of Hayakawa and Hilder on the topic of Panic and Area 51 (Groom Lake) with references to the Anthill (Northrop) right through the mountain from THIS DWELLING [see this page]. There are 29 levels underground in that one facility, where magnificent products are produced, as are parts for terrestrial UFOs. Some of those "levels", however, are great enough to actually test a plane. The facility tunnels right to the off-limits edge of our crystal (galactic navigation system) and right UNDER such places as the dwelling of Dr. Young, (the crystal is NOT simply a round slab). It is here that much of the cloning studies and experiments have been accomplished. At Groom Lake facilities (above top secret) are whole incubation facilities on several levels where humanoid, but soul-less, beings are manufactured in artificial surroundings. The end product is tested by intentional interplay with "visitors" to the observation areas off range. If you are not scared, readers, you DO NOT UNDERSTAND YOUR CIRCUMSTANCES!

These "productions" are perfect for the testing of every kind of chemical and microbe and total mind control. They are, if used for public interaction, completely controlled by supervised instructors.

Outside "workers" who go to the places daily for whatever reasons, DO NOT HAVE MEMORY RECALL OF BEING THERE—ONLY THE COMING AND GOING TO AND FROM THE FACILITY. EVERYTHING OF THE ACTIVITIES ARE BLANKED OUT. MOREOVER, IF A PARTY WHO WORKS THERE IS CAUGHT ACCIDENTALLY PARTICIPATING IN "STARGAZING" OR WHATEVER, THERE ARE INCREDIBLE TERRORS TO BE FACED WHEN DISCOVERED—WHICH DISCOVERY IS "EVERY TIME". All "workers" are wired and monitored 24 hours every day of their lives.

of communication with litigants; they will receive business only from the court and will study it by notes off reports and documents, defending their clients after they have been interrogated in court on facts that have appeared. They will receive an honorarium without regard to the quality of the defence. This will render them mere reporters on law-business in the interests of justice and counterpoise to the proctor who will be the reporter in the interests of prosecution; this will shorten business before the courts. In this way will be established a practice of honest unprejudiced defence conducted not from personal interest but by conviction. This will also, by the way, remove the present practice of corrupt bargain between advocates to *agree* only to let that side win which pays most.

WE HAVE LONG PAST TAKEN CARE TO DISCREDIT THE PRIESTHOOD OF THE GOYIM, AND THEREBY TO RUIN THEIR MISSION ON EARTH WHICH IN THESE DAYS MIGHT STILL BE A GREAT HINDRANCE TO US. Day by day its influence on the peoples of the world is falling lower. *Freedom of conscience has been declared everywhere, so that now only years divide us from the moment of the complete wrecking of that Christian religion, as to other religions we have still less difficulty in dealing with them, but it would be premature to speak of this now. We shall set clericalism and clericals into such narrow frames as to make their influence move in*

retrogressive proportion to its former progress.

When the time comes finally to destroy the papal court the finger of an invisible hand will point the nations towards this court. When, however, the nations fling themselves upon it, we shall come forward in the guise of its defenders as if to save excessive bloodshed. By this diversion we shall penetrate to its very bowels and be sure we shall never come out again until we have gnawed through the entire strength of this place.

The King of the Jews WILL BE THE REAL POPE OF THE UNIVERSE, the patriarch of an international Church.

But, *in the meantime*, while we are re-educating youth in new traditional religions and afterwards in ours, *we shall not overtly lay a finger on existing churches, but we shall fight against them by criticism calculated to produce schism.*

In general, then, our contemporary press will continue to *convict* State affairs, religions, incapacities of the *goyim*, always using the most unprincipled expressions in order by every means to lower their prestige in the manner which can only be practiced by the genius of our gifted tribe.

Our kingdom will be an apologia of the divinity Vishnu, in whom is found its personification—in our hundred hands will be, one in

each, the springs of the machinery of social life. We shall see everything without the aid of official police which, in that scope of its rights which we elaborated for the use of the *goyim*, hinders governments from seeing. In our programme *one-third of our subjects will keep the rest under observation from a sense of duty, on the principle of volunteer service to the State.* It will then be no disgrace to be a spy and informer, but a merit; unfounded denunciations, however, will be cruelly punished that there may be no development of

PHOENIX JOURNALS



**FREE CATALOG
AVAILABLE FROM
PHOENIX SOURCE
BY CALLING
1-800-800-5565**

abuses of this right.

Our agents will be taken from the higher as well as the lower ranks of society, from among the administrative class who spend their time in amusements, editors, printers and publishers, booksellers, clerks, and salesmen, workmen, coachmen, lackeys, etcetera. This body, having no rights and not being empowered to take any action on their own account, and consequently a police without any power, will only witness and report; verification of their reports and arrests will depend upon a responsible group of controllers of police affairs, while the actual act of arrest will be performed by the gendarmerie and the municipal police. Any person not denouncing anything seen or heard concerning questions of polity will also be charged with and made responsible for concealment, if it be proved that he is guilty of this crime.

Just as nowadays our brethren are obliged at their own risk to denounce to the kabal apostates of their own family or members who have been noticed doing anything in opposition to the kabal, so in our kingdom over all the world it will be obligatory for all our subjects to observe the duty of service to the State in this direction.

Such an organization will extirpate abuses of authority, of force, of bribery, everything in fact which we by our counsels, by our theories of the superhuman rights of man, have introduced into the customs of the *goyim*. But how else were we to procure that increase of causes predisposing to disorders in the midst of their administration? Among the number of those methods one of the most important—agents for the restoration of order, so placed as to have the opportunity in their disintegrating activity of developing and displaying their evil inclination—obstinate self-conceit, irresponsible exercise of authority, and, first and foremost, venality.

PROTOCOL NO. 18

Measures of secret defense. Observation of conspiracies from the inside. Overt secret defense—the ruin of authority. Secret defense of the King of the Jews. Mystical prestige of authority. Arrest on the first suspicion.

When it becomes necessary for us to strengthen the strict measures of secret defense (the most fatal poison for the prestige of authority) we shall arrange a simulation of disorders or some manifestation of discontents finding expression through the co-operation of good speakers. Round these speakers will assemble all who are sympathetic to his utterances. This will give us the pretext for domiciliary prerequisites and surveillance on the part of our servants from among the number of the *goyim police*.

As the majority of conspirators act out of love for the game, for the sake of talking, so, until they commit some overt act we shall not lay a finger on them but only introduce into their midst observation elements. It must be remembered that the prestige of authority is lessened if it frequently discovers conspiracies against itself; this implies a presumption of consciousness of weakness, or, what is still worse, of injustice. You are aware that we have broken the prestige of the *goy* kings by frequent attempts upon their lives through our agents, blind sheep of our flock, who are easily moved by a few liberal phrases to crimes provided only they be painted in political colours. *We have compelled the rulers to acknowledge their*

weakness in advertising overt measures of secret defense and thereby we shall bring the promise of authority to destruction.

Our ruler will be secretly protected only by the most insignificant guard, because we shall not admit so much as a thought that there could exist against him any sedition with which he is not strong enough to contend and is compelled to hide from it.

If we should admit this thought, as the *goyim* have done and are doing, we should *ipso facto* be signing a death sentence, if not for our ruler, at any rate for his dynasty, at no distant date.

According to strictly enforced outward appearances our ruler will employ his power only for the advantage of the nation and in no wise for his own or dynastic profits. Therefore, with the observance of this decorum, his authority will be respected and guarded by the subjects themselves, it will receive an apotheosis in the admission that with it is bound up the well-being of every citizen of the State, for upon it will depend all order in the common life of the pack.

Overt defense of the king argues weakness in the organization of his strength.

Our ruler will always among the people be surrounded by a mob of apparently curious men and women, who will occupy the front ranks about him, to all appearance by chance, and will restrain the ranks the rest out of respect as it will appear for good order. This will sow an example of restraint also in others. If a petitioner appears among the people trying to hand a petition and forcing his way through the ranks, the first ranks must receive the petition and before the eyes of the petitioner pass it to the ruler, so that all may know that what is handed in reaches its destination, that, consequently, there exists a control of the ruler himself. The aureole of power requires for its existence that the people may be able to say: "If the king knew of this," or: "the king will hear of it."

With the establishment of official secret defense the mystical prestige of authority disappears; given a certain audacity, and everyone counts himself master of it, the sedition-monger is conscious of his strength, and when occasion serves watches for the moment to make an attempt upon authority. For the *goyim* we have been preaching something else, but by the very fact we are enabled to see what measures of overt defense have brought them to.

Criminals with us will be arrested at the first more or less well-grounded suspicion; it cannot be allowed that out of fear of a possible mistake an opportunity should be given of escape to persons suspected of a political lapse or crime, for in these matters we shall be literally merciless. If it is still possible, by stretching a point, to admit a reconsideration of the motive causes in simple crime, there is no possibility of excuse for persons occupying themselves with questions in which nobody except the government can understand anything... And it is not all governments that understand true policy.

[END OF QUOTING]

To keep this writing somewhere within the guidelines of size we will leave off this sitting with Protocol 19. I apologize for pushing you through at top speed and I trust you are getting thoroughly acquainted with the contents. I can't longer hold your hands, students, for the limitation of freedom windows is short indeed.

[QUOTING:]

PROTOCOL NO. 19

The right of presenting petitions and projects. Sedition. Indictment of political crimes. Advertisement of political crimes.

If we do not permit any independent dabbling in the political we shall on the other hand encourage every kind of report or petition with proposals for the government to examine into all kinds of projects for the amelioration of the condition of the people; this will reveal to us the defects or else the fantasies of our subjects, to which we shall respond either by accomplishing them or by a wise rebutment to prove the shortsightedness of one who judges wrongly.

Sedition-mongering is nothing more than the yapping of a lap-dog at an elephant. [H: Perhaps you patriots should take a very close look at this statement.] For a government well organized, not from the police but from the public point of view, the lap-dog yaps at the elephant in entire unconsciousness of its strength and importance. It needs no more than to take a good example to show the relative importance of both and the lap-dogs will cease to yap and will wag their tails the moment they set eyes on an elephant.

In order to destroy the prestige of heroism for political crime we shall send it for trial in the category of thieving, murder, and every kind of abominable and filthy crime. Public opinion will then confuse in its conception this category of crime with the disgrace attaching to every other and will brand it with the same contempt.

We have done our best, and I hope we have succeeded, to obtain that the *goyim* should not arrive at this means of contending with sedition. It was for this reason that through the Press and in speeches, indirectly—in cleverly compiled schoolbooks on history, we have advertised the martyrdom alleged to have been accepted by sedition-mongers for the idea of the commonwealth. This advertisement has increased the contingent of liberals and has brought thousands of *goyim* into the ranks of our livestock cattle.

[END OF QUOTING]

I must remind you of something, readers: when you have such atrocious things as questionable (as to who did it) acts such as the Oklahoma City bombing, the Waco, Texas debacle, Ruby Ridge, Idaho, and such other terrible happenings—you can always know these are trial-balloons. By this I mean that they are structured to see where exactly the Elite are in control of you-the-people. The same with the Presidential foolishness. You will note, good readers, that with this most recent attack against Clinton the media is doing its job and the people themselves have ACTUALLY ELEVATED CLINTON IN THE PUBLIC POLLS.

If you don't know what is taking place, there is no way to find your way out of the constructed MAZE. And, no, we are not going to the street corners and try to counter-educate ANYONE. Do you understand me? NOT ANYONE.

The assumption is that if people care enough, they will wake up to find the kitchen on fire and get out. If not, so be it.

Adonai.

1/24/98 #2 HATONN

When Plans and Manifestos such as the *Protocols* are presented, the mind reels in overwhelming desire to escape and research everything available to PROVE TRUTH WRONG. Then, the next best thing happens for the individual living in a world of accepted immorality, even of your President and the obvious takeover by something bigger than even that President and so what? Well, when the going gets really rough—you have SUPERBOWL. You know, time out for the multimillionaire gladiators to put on their roadshow. The Middle East can wait, Iraq can wait, Clinton can interrupt his affairs for the afternoon and who knows, perhaps the whole world will “just go away” along with these petty annoyances from God and Christ—ONE IN THE SAME ANYWAY.

So what if the Antichrist has been spotted living and doing well in EVERYTHING you touch or see? Perhaps not much if you are already trapped, but perhaps a lot—if you have desires for freedom and righteousness that brings true peace within the restless soul of Man.

I can only suggest that you read carefully what that Christ entity has to say—I trust, elsewhere in THIS paper [see p.8].

“I just can’t buy it...” you say? Fine, there is nothing FOR SALE here in the concepts of Truth and what you think, do and/or choose is none of our business. So, watch your football stageplay and giggle about your President’s morals and then think about how that revelation must have looked to the Palestinian leaders seated three feet from that President as the media neglected the Middle East and moved right to Ms. Lewinski. And now, everybody is into it from Watergate-Nixon days to Roosevelt’s indiscretions as if somehow it becomes “OK”, and especially if Kennedy did it.

People, your priorities as a species are exactly opposite to that which might save your assets (of all kinds). So be it.

BIRTHING THE PHOENIX

[QUOTING, Part 20:]

PROTOCOL NO. 20

FINANCIAL PROGRAMME. Progressive tax. Stamp progressive taxation. Exchequer, interest-bearing papers and stagnation of currency. Method of accounting. Abolition of ceremonial displays. Stagnation of capital. Currency issue. Gold standard. Standard of cost of working-man power. Budget. State loans. One per cent, interest series. Industrial shares. Rulers of the *goyim*; courtiers and favoritism, Masonic agents.

Today we shall touch upon the financial programme which I put off to the end of my report as being the most difficult, the crowning and the decisive point of our plans. Before entering upon it I will remind you that I have already spoken before by way of a hint when I said that the sum total of our actions is settled by the question of figures.

When we come into our kingdom our autocratic government will avoid, from a principle of self-preservation, sensibly burdening the masses of the people with taxes, remembering that it plays the part of father and protector. But as State organization costs dear it is necessary nevertheless

to obtain the funds required for it. I will, therefore, elaborate with particular precaution the question of equilibrium in this matter.

Our rule, in which the king will enjoy the legal fiction that everything in his State belongs to him (which may easily be translated into fact), will be enabled to resort to the lawful confiscation of all sums of every kind for the regulation of their circulation in the State. From this follows that taxation will best be covered by a progressive tax on property. In this manner the dues will be paid without straitening or ruining anybody in the form of a percentage of the amount of property. The rich must be aware that it is their duty to place a part of their superfluities at the disposal of the State since the State guarantees them security of possession of the rest of their property and the right of honest gains, I say honest, for the control over property will do away with robbery on a legal basis.

This social reform must come from above, for the time is ripe for it—it is indispensable as a pledge of peace.

The tax upon the poor man is a seed of revolution and works to the detriment of the state which in hunting after the trifling is missing the big. Quite apart from this, a tax on capitalists diminishes the growth of wealth in private hands in which we have in these days concentrated it as a counterpoise to the government strength of the *goyim*—their State finances.

A tax increasing in a percentage ratio to capital will give a much larger venue than the present individual or property tax, which is useful to us now for the sole reason that it excites trouble and discontent among the *goyim*.

The force upon which our king will rest consists in the equilibrium and the guarantee of peace, for the sake of which things it is indispensable that the capitalists should yield up a portion of their incomes for the sake of the secure working of the machinery of the State. State needs must be paid by those who will not feel the burden and have enough to take from.

Such a measure will destroy the hatred of the poor man for the rich, in whom he will see a necessary financial support for the State, will see in him the organizer of peace and well-being since he will see that it is the rich man who is paying the necessary means to attain these things.

In order that payers of the educated classes should not too much distress themselves over the new payments they will have full accounts given them of the destination of those payments, with the exception of such sums as will be appropriated for the needs of the throne and the administrative institutions.

He who reigns will not have any properties of his own once all in the State represents his patrimony, or else the one would be in contradiction to the other; the fact of holding private means would destroy the right of property in the common possessions of all.

Relatives of him who reigns, his heirs excepted, who will be maintained by the resources of the State, must enter the ranks of servants of the State or must work to obtain the right to property; the privilege of royal blood must not serve for the spoiling of the treasury.

Purchase, receipt of money or inheritance will be subject to the payment of a stamp progressive tax. Any transfer of property, whether money or other, without evidence of payment of this tax which will be strictly registered by names, will render the former holder liable to pay interest on

the tax from the moment of transfer of these sums up to the discovery of his evasion of declaration of the transfer. Transfer documents must be presented weekly at the local treasury office with notifications of the name, surname and permanent place of residence of the former and the new holder of the property. This transfer with register of names must begin from a definite sum which exceeds the ordinary expenses of buying and selling of necessaries, and these will be subject to payment only by a stamp impost of a definite percentage of the unit.

Just strike an estimate of how many times such taxes as these will cover the revenue of the *goyim States*.

The State exchequer will have to maintain a definite complement of reserve sums, and all that is collected above that complement must be returned into circulation. On these sums will be organized public works. The initiative in works of this kind, proceeding from State sources, will bind the working class firmly to the interests of the State and to those who reign. From these same sums also a part will be set aside as rewards of inventiveness and productiveness.

On no account should so much as a single unit above the definite and freely estimated sums be retained in the State treasuries, for money exists to be circulated and any kind of stagnation of money acts ruinously on the running of the State machinery, for which it is the lubricant; a stagnation of the lubricant may stop the regular working of the mechanism.

The substitution of interest-bearing paper for a part of the token of exchange has produced exactly this stagnation. The consequences of this circumstance are already sufficiently noticeable.

A court of account will also be instituted by us and in it the ruler will find at any moment a full accounting for State income and expenditure, with the exception of the current monthly account, not yet made up, and that of the preceding month, which will not yet have been delivered.

The one and only person who will have no interest in robbing the State is its owner, the ruler. This is why his personal control will remove the possibility of leakages or extravagances.

The representative function of the ruler at receptions for the sake of etiquette, which absorbs so much invaluable time, will be abolished in order that the ruler may have time for control and consideration. His power will not then be split up into fractional parts among time serving favorites who surround the throne for its pomp and splendor, and are interested only in their own and not in the common interests of the State.

Economic crises have been produced by us from the *goyim* by no other means than the withdrawal of money from circulation. Huge capitals have stagnated, withdrawing money from States, which were constantly obliged to apply to those same stagnant capitals for loans. These loans burdened the finances of the State with the payment of interest and made them the bond slaves of these capitals. The concentration of industry in the hands of capitalists out of the hands of small masters has drained away all the juices of the peoples and with them also of the States.

The present issue of money in general does not correspond with the requirements per head, and cannot therefore satisfy all the needs of the workers. The issue of money ought to correspond with the growth of population and thereby children also must absolutely be reckoned as consumers of currency from the day of their birth. The revision

of issue is a material question for the whole world.

YOU ARE AWARE THAT THE GOLD STANDARD HAS BEEN THE RUIN OF THE STATES WHICH ADOPTED IT, FOR IT HAS NOT BEEN ABLE TO SATISFY THE DEMANDS FOR MONEY, THE MORE SO THAT WE HAVE REMOVED GOLD FROM CIRCULATION AS FAR AS POSSIBLE . [H: MY EMPHASIS!]

With us the standard that must be introduced is the cost of working-man power, whether it be reckoned in paper or in wood. We shall make the issue of money in accordance with the normal requirements of each subject, adding to the quantity with every birth and subtracting with every death.

The accounts will be managed by each department (the French administrative division), each circle.

In order that there may be no delays in paying out of money for State needs the sums and terms of such payments will be fixed by decree of the ruler; this will do away with the protection by a ministry of one institution to the detriment of others.

The budgets of income and expenditure will be carried out side-by-side that they may not be obscured by distance one to another.

The reforms projected by us in the financial institutions and principles of the *goyim* will be clothed by us in such forms as will alarm nobody. We shall point out the necessity of reforms in consequence of the disorderly darkness into which the *goyim* by their irregularities have plunged the finances. The first irregularity, as we shall point out, consists in their beginning with drawing up a single budget which year-after-year grows owing to the following cause: this budget is dragged out to half the year, then they demand a budget to put things right, and this they expend in three months, after which they ask for a supplementary budget, and all this ends with a liquidation budget. But, as the budget of the following year is drawn up in accordance with the sum of the total addition, the annual departure from the normal reaches as much as 50 percent a year, and so the annual budget is trebled in ten years. Thanks to such methods, allowed by the carelessness of the *goy* States, their treasuries are empty. The period of loans supervenes, and that has swallowed up remainders and brought all the *goy* States to bankruptcy. [H: Any arguments so far?]

You understand perfectly that economic arrangements of this kind, which have been suggested to the *goyim* by us, cannot be carried on by us.

Every kind of loan proves infirmity in the State and a want of understanding of the rights of the State. Loans hang like a sword of Damocles over the heads of rulers, who, instead of taking from their subjects by a temporary tax, come begging with outstretched palm of our bankers. Foreign loans are leeches which there is no possibility of removing from the body of the State until they fall off of themselves or the State flings them off. But the *goy* States do not tear them off; they go on in persisting in putting more on to themselves so that they must inevitably perish, drained by voluntary blood-letting.

What also indeed is, in substance, a loan, especially a foreign loan? A loan is—an issue of government bills of exchange containing a percentage obligation commensurate to the sum of the loan capital. If the loan bears a charge of 5 percent, then in twenty years the State vainly

pays away in interest a sum equal to the loan borrowed, in forty years it is paying a double sum, in sixty—treble, and all the while the debt remains an unpaid debt. [H: Still think the Antichrist's Plan hasn't worked?]

From this calculation it is obvious that with any form of taxation per head the State is bailing out the last coppers of the poor taxpayers in order to settle accounts with wealthy foreigners, from whom it has borrowed money instead of collecting these coppers for its own needs without the additional interest.

So long as loans were internal the *goyim* only shuffled money from the pockets of the poor to those of the rich, but when we bought up the necessary person in order to transfer loans into the external sphere all the wealth of States flowed into our cash-boxes and all the *goyim* began to pay us the tribute of subjects.

If the superficiality of *goy* kings on their thrones in regard to State affairs and the venality of ministers or the want of understanding of financial matters on the part of other ruling persons have made their countries debtors to our treasuries to amounts quite impossible to pay, it has not been accomplished without on our part heavy expenditure of trouble and money.

Stagnation of money will not be allowed by us and therefore there will be no State interest-bearing paper, except a one-per-cent series, so that there will be no payment of interest to leeches that suck all the strength out of the State. The right to issue interest-bearing paper will be given exclusively TO INDUSTRIAL COMPANIES who will find no difficulty in paying interest out of profits, whereas the State does not make interest on borrowed money like these companies, for the State borrows to spend and not to use in operations.

Industrial papers will be bought also by the government which from being as now a payer of tribute by loan operations will be transformed into a lender of money at a profit. This measure will stop the stagnation of money, parasitic profits and idleness, all of which were useful for us among the *goyim* so long as they were independent but are not desirable under our rule.

How clear is the undeveloped power of thought of the purely brute brains of the *goyim*, as expressed in the fact that they have been borrowing from us with payment of interest without ever thinking that all the same these very moneys plus an addition for payment of interest must be got by them from their own State pockets in order to settle up with us. What could have been simpler than to take the money they wanted from their own people?

But it is a proof of the genius of our chosen mind that we have contrived to present the matter of loans to them in such a light that they have even seen in them an advantage for themselves.

Our accounts, which we shall present when the time comes, in the light of centuries of experience gained by experiments made by us on the *goy* States, will be distinguished by clearness and definiteness and will show at a glance to all men the advantage of our innovations. They will put an end to those abuses to which we owe our mastery of the *goyim*, but which cannot be allowed in our kingdom.

We shall so hedge about our system of accounting that neither the ruler nor the most insignificant public servant will be in a position to divert even the smallest sum from its destination without detection or to direct it in another direction

except that which will be once fixed in a definite plan of action.

And without a definite plan it is impossible to rule. Marching along an undetermined road and with undetermined resources brings to ruin by the way heroes and demi-gods.

The *goy* rulers, whom we once upon a time advised should be distracted from State occupations by representatives receptions, observances of etiquette, entertainments, were only screens for our rule. The accounts of favorite courtiers who replaced them in the sphere of affairs were drawn up for them by our agents, and every time gave satisfaction to short-sighted minds by promises that in the future economies and improvements were foreseen. Economies from what? From new taxes? — were questions that might have been but were not asked by those who read our accounts and projects.

You know to what they have been brought by the carelessness, to what a pitch of financial disorder they have arrived, notwithstanding the astonishing industry of their peoples.

[END OF QUOTING]

Is it not strange that “money”, more than anything, brings you to attention and allows you to see TRUTH? So be it for the adversary of freedom certainly knew how to hog-tie every citizen and has done it mercilessly. You will now move to a cashless society and it will be even more difficult for you-the-citizen to protect yourselves for you will have only a debit card. This will serve well those with corporations because carrying sums of “money” or precious items will simply present dangerous threats. I warn you, readers: SOME OF YOU WILL WISH YOU HAD NOT ATTACKED US, STOLEN FROM US, AND DONE OTHER THINGS TO DISCOUNT US FOR THERE IS A WAY THROUGH THIS MAZE WITH EVEN BETTER RESULTS, SECURITY AND AN ABILITY TO MAKE IT THROUGH WITHOUT BEING THREATENING TO THE RULERS OR GIVING THEM NEED TO THREATEN YOU. BUT, YOU MUST GROW UP THROUGH THE SYSTEM AND NOT EVEN CONSIDER TOPPLING SAME. IT WILL TOPPLE ITSELF SOON ENOUGH.

[QUOTING:]

PROTOCOL NO. 21

Internal loans. Debit and taxes. Conversions. Bankruptcy. Savings banks and rents. Abolition of money markets. Regulation of industrial values.

To what I reported to you at the last meeting I shall now add a detailed explanation of internal loans. Of foreign loans I shall say nothing more, because they have fed us with the national moneys of the *goyim*, but for our State there will be no foreigners, that is, nothing external.

We have taken advantage of the venality of administrators and the slackness of rulers to get our moneys twice, thrice and more times over, by lending to the *goy* governments moneys which were not at all needed by the States. Could anyone do the like in regard to us? Therefore, I shall only deal with the details of internal loans.

States announce that such a loan is to be concluded and open subscriptions for their own

bills of exchange, that is, for their interest-bearing paper. That they may be within the reach of all, the price is determined at from a hundred to a thousand; and a discount is made for the earliest subscribers. Next day by artificial means the price of them goes up, the alleged reason being that everyone is rushing to buy them. In a few days the treasury safes are as they say overflowing and there's more money than they can do with (why then take it?). The subscription, it is alleged, covers many times over the issue total of the loan; in this lies the whole stage effect—look you, they say, what confidence is shown in the government's bills of exchange.

But when the comedy is played out there emerges the fact that a debit and an exceedingly burdensome debit has been created. For the payment of interest it becomes necessary to have resource to new loans, which do not swallow up but only add to the capital debt. And when this credit is exhausted it becomes necessary by new taxes to cover, not the loan, but only the interest on it. These taxes are a debit employed to cover a debit.

Later comes the time for conversions, but they diminish the payment of interest without covering the debt, and besides they cannot be made without the consent of the lenders; on announcing a conversion a proposal is made to return the money to those who are not willing to convert their paper. If everybody expressed his unwillingness and demanded his money back, the government would be hooked on their own flies and would be found insolvent and unable to pay the proposed sums. By good luck the subjects of the *goy* governments, knowing nothing about financial affairs, have always preferred loses on exchange and diminution of interest to the risk of new investments of their moneys, and have thereby many a time enabled these governments to throw off their shoulders a debit of several millions.

Nowadays, with external loans, these tricks cannot be played by the *goyim* for they know that we shall demand all our moneys back.

In this way an acknowledged bankruptcy will best prove to the various countries the absence of any means between the interests of the peoples and of those who rule them.

I beg you to concentrate your particular attention upon this point and upon the following: Nowadays all internal loans are consolidated by so-called flying loans, that is, such as have terms of payment more or less near. These debts consist of moneys paid into the savings banks and reserve funds. If left for long at the disposition of a government these funds evaporate in the payment of interest on foreign loans, and are replaced by the deposit of equivalent amount of *rents*.

And these last it is which patch up all the leaks in the State treasuries of the *goyim*.

When we ascend the throne of the world all these financial and similar shifts, as being not in accord with our interests, will be swept away so as not to leave a trace, as also will be destroyed all money markets, since we shall not allow the prestige of our power to be shaken by fluctuations of prices set upon our values, which we shall announce by law at the price which represents their full worth without any possibility of lowering or raising. (Raising gives the pretext for lowering, which indeed was where we made a beginning in relation to the values of the *goyim*.)

We shall replace the money markets by grandiose government credit institutions, the object of which will be to fix the price of industrial

values in accordance with government views. These institutions will be in a position to fling upon the market five hundred millions of industrial paper in one day, or to buy up for the same amount. In this way all industrial undertakings will come into dependence upon us. You may imagine for yourselves what immense power we shall thereby secure for ourselves.

[END OF QUOTING]

We are very near the end of the list of *Protocols* so I think we will just stretch this writing a bit and finish them in this segment.

[QUOTING:]

PROTOCOL NO. 22

The secret of what is coming. The evil of many centuries as the foundation of future well-being. The aureole of power and its mystical worship.

In all that has so far been reported by me to you, I have endeavored to depict with care the secret of what is coming, of what is past, and of what is going on now, rushing into the flood of the great events coming already in the near future, the secret of our relations to the *goyim* and of financial operations. On this subject there remains still a little for me to add.

In our hands is the greatest power of our day—gold: In two days we can procure from our storehouses any quantity we may please.

Surely there is no need to seek further proof that our rule is predestined by God? Surely we shall not fail with such wealth to prove that all that evil which for so many centuries we have had to commit has served at the end of ends the cause of true well-being—the bringing of everything into order? Though it be even by the exercise of some violence, yet all the same it will be established. We shall contrive to prove that we are benefactors who have restored to the rent and mangled Earth the true good and also freedom of the person, and therewith we shall enable it to be enjoyed in peace and quiet, with proper dignity of relations, on the condition, of course, of strict observance of the laws established by us. We shall make plain therewith that freedom does not consist in dissipation and in the right of unbridled license any more than the dignity and force of a man do not consist in the right for everyone to promulgate destructive principles in the nature of freedom of conscience, equality and the like, that freedom of the person in no wise consists in the right to agitate oneself and others by abominable speeches before disorderly mobs, and that true freedom consists in the inviolability of the person who honorably and strictly observes all the laws of life in common, that human dignity is wrapped up in consciousness of the rights and also of the absence of rights of each, and not wholly and solely in fantastic imaginings about the subject of one's *ego*.

Our authority will be glorious because it will be all-powerful, will rule and guide, and not muddle along after leaders and orators shrieking themselves hoarse with senseless words which they call great principles and which are nothing else, to speak honestly, but utopian. Our authority will be the crown of order, and in that is included the whole happiness of man. The aureole of this authority will inspire a mystical bowing of the knee before it and a reverent fear before it of all

the peoples. True force makes no terms with any right, not even with that of God; none dare come near to it so as to take so much as a span from it away.

PROTOCOL NO. 23

Reduction of the manufacture of articles of luxury. Small master production. Unemployment. Prohibition of drunkenness. Killing out of the old society and its resurrection in a new form. The chosen one of God.

That the peoples may become accustomed to obedience it is necessary to inculcate lessons of humility and therefore to reduce the production of articles of luxury. By this we shall improve morals which have been debased by emulation in the sphere of luxury. We shall re-establish small master production which will mean laying a mine under the private capital of manufacturers. This is indispensable also for the reason that manufacturers on the grand scale often move, though not always consciously, the thoughts of the masses in directions against the government. A people of small masters knows nothing of unemployment and this binds him closely with existing order, and consequently with the firmness of authority. Unemployment is a most perilous thing for a government. For us its part will have been played out the moment authority is transferred into our hands. Drunkenness also will be prohibited by law and punishable as a crime against the humanness of man who is turned into a brute under the influence of alcohol.

Subjects, I repeat once more, give blind obedience only to the strong hand which is absolutely independent of them, for in it they feel the sword for defense and support against social scourges. What do they want with an angelic spirit in a king? What they have to see in him is the personification of force and power.

The supreme lord who will replace all now existing rulers, dragging on their existence among societies demoralized by us, societies that have denied even the authority of God, from whose midst breaks out on all sides the fire of anarchy, must first of all proceed to quench this all-devouring flame. Therefore he will be obliged to kill off those existing societies, though he should drench them with his own blood, that he may resurrect them again in the form of regularly organized troops fighting consciously with every kind of infection that may cover the body of the State with sores.

This Chosen One of God is chosen from above to demolish the senseless forces moved by instinct and not reason, by brutishness and not humanness. These forces now triumph in manifestations of robbery and every kind of violence under the mask of principles of freedom and rights. They have overthrown all forms of social order to erect on the ruins the throne of the King of the Jews; but their part will be played out the moment he enters into his kingdom. Then it will be necessary to sweep them away from his path, on which must be left no knot, no splinter.

Then will it be possible for us to say to the peoples of the world: "Give thanks to God and bow the knee before him who bears on his front the seal of the predestination of man, to which God himself has led his star that some none other but Him might free us from all the before-mentioned forces and evils."

[END OF QUOTING]

In other words “The Chosen One” will use terrible force and evil to get rid of “force and evil”? I don’t think so, readers. So, if you await the Jews’ messiah which they brought forth in THEIR OWN IMAGE, so be it, but if you await GOD, you are so far looking in all the wrong places and into all the wrong faces.

And finally,

[QUOTING:]

PROTOCOL NO. 24

Confirming the roots of King David (?). Training of the king. Setting aside of direct heirs. The king and three of his sponsors. The king is fate. Irreproachability of exterior morality of the King of the Jews.

I pass now to the method of confirming the dynastic roots of King David to the last strata of the Earth.

This confirmation will first and foremost be included in that in which to this day has rested the force of conservatism by our learned elders of the conduct of all the affairs of the world, in the directing of the education of thought of all humanity.

Certain members of the seed of David will prepare the kings and their heirs, selecting not by right of heritage but by eminent capacities, inducting them into the most secret mysteries of the political, into schemes of government, but providing always that none may come to knowledge of the secrets. The object of this mode of action is that all may know that government cannot be entrusted to those who have not been inducted into the secret places of its art.

To these persons only will be taught the practical application of the aforementioned plans by comparison of the experience of many centuries, all the observations on the politico-economic moves and social sciences—in a word, all the spirit of laws which have been unshakably established by Nature herself for the regulation of the relations of humanity.

Direct heirs will often be set aside from ascending the throne if in their time of training they exhibit frivolity, softness and other qualities that are the ruin of authority, which render them incapable of governing and in themselves dangerous for kingly office.

Only those who are unconditionally capable for firm, even if it be to cruelty, direct rule will receive the reins of rule from our learned elders.

In case of falling sick with weakness of will or other form of incapacity, kings must by law hand over the reins of rule to new and capable hands.

The king’s plans of action for the current moment, and all the more so for the future, will be unknown, even to those who are called his closest counsellors.

Only the king and the three who stood sponsor for him will know what is coming.

In the person of the king who with unbending will is master of himself and of humanity all will discern as if it were fate with its mysterious ways. None will know what the king wishes to attain by his dispositions, and therefore none will dare to stand across an unknown path.

It is understood that the brain reservoir of the

king must correspond in capacity to the plan of government it has to contain. It is for this reason that he will ascend the throne not otherwise than after examination of his mind by the aforesaid learned elders. [H: Boy is THAT frightening enough?]

That the people may know and love their king it is indispensable for him to converse in the market-places with his people. This ensures the necessary clinching of the two forces which are now divided one from another by us by the terror.

This terror was indispensable for us till the time comes for both these forces separately to fall under our influence.

The King of the Jews must not be at the mercy of his passions, and especially of sensuality; on no side of his character must he give brute instinct power over his mind. Sensuality, worse than all else disorganizes the capacities of the mind and clearness of views, distracting the thoughts to the worst and most brutal side of human activity.

The prop of humanity in the person of the supreme lord of all the world of the holy seed of David must sacrifice to his people all personal inclinations.

Our supreme lord must be of an exemplary irreproachability.

[END OF QUOTING]

Let us just digest these a while before we continue with a discussion regarding these *Protocols*. But I can promise you readers that it is a whole lot later than you think. Nothing has been spared on the part of these Antichrist entities to accomplish every last detail of the manifestos as presented with these *Protocols* as foundation.

If this spoils your ball game [superbowl], I apologize.

Thank you, Adonai.

1/24/98 #1 HATONN

FOREWORD

BIRTHING THE PHOENIX

It is a bit difficult to decide what will attract rather than repel your attention. We will be moving right in to the *RISE AND FALL OF ANTICHRIST* but preliminaries have to be attended and “*life goes right on while we make other plans*”.

This morning Dharma was met with a note left last evening on her chair.

She has now used up over an hour of precious writing time trying to find an answer to: “Since this is so special a series, would GCH like to the introduction?” And for her that means checking with me and being able to find whatever I might choose to use if I do give another a break and do it myself.

What the searching did was to produce stacks of books stating facts about our topics. These will be handy when we need backup as we move on rapidly through summarizing your status.

Now, this is not a difficult answer for me, but for a weary Nubby Fingers, it has totally broken the thought patterns of one who didn’t even know we had finished “a” book, and much the less, two, since starting this particularly related information.

She decided to, after she couldn’t locate the book I requested about “If you want something done, do it yourself”—for I wanted her to respond as we will now go about this question. I want

HER to input some perceptions and we can call it an “Introduction” for lack of better terminology. “Foreword”? Does it matter? Are we always trapped by the habits we present? Anyone could do either far better than we because having recently worked with the material probably any editor or reader could better summarize the contents. However, I want Dharma to offer her input, for you see, the view is far different from this side of the keyboard even if the keyboard has faceless keys.

DHARMA’S PERCEPTION:

My perception is that I “don’t want to do this, Sir!” But then on second thought, perhaps I won’t embellish or deny as an independent reader might.

We (lately there are several other writers) have written over 200 volumes (books, journals) since mid-1989. So much information has passed my brain, and now again passes it, that I can’t do other than see TRUTH plastered all over.

We have gone from South Africa to Australia, Russia to Mexico, and criss-crossed the world a dozen times and even moved into the cosmos. How could “I” know anything? Well, I do know a lot, but the ONE THING I KNOW FOR SURE: we are getting valid, insightful information. I also observe that the information is backed up, confirmed, and reconfirmed by presentation of PROOF ON THIS GLOBE. That seems to be what we are about: gathering information and sharing it without force, without coercion, without fear (sometimes a little fear) but with a lot of TERROR.

Not only is the information terrorizing, but the assaults on us are brutal, debilitating, and certainly thoroughly check out who we are and what we are about!

I am just now remembering that I DID volunteer to serve in this manner and I laugh at my own childish recognition. I said to God: “THY WILL.” I think I may have followed that with: “...but, don’t call me; I’ll call you.” I have met person after person who is GOING TO FIX IT ALL, “my way”, you know, like Sinatra. No, God says, “We will do it My way, for ‘God too has a Plan 2000’.” Wow, then I found myself entangled in a decade of a ride in the “fast” lane with a handful of more dedicated truthbringers than myself.

Now, as I deal with the topics of Antichrist’s Plan 2000 New World Order and the countdown is at hand for the closing of at least “an act” of this play, I am both weary, disheartened, and, feeling somewhat hopeless about most matters coming to so boldly confront us as humans. Then, I remember that we did this before and this time the only difference, surely, is to make sure it ends differently than back to the dark ages of humanity.

A friend sent a card yesterday and offered to elope to an island in paradise and we could just watch the tsunamis roll in. Sounds good to me, if we can ever swim out of THIS ONE.

I wanted to believe everything told to me by teachers, icons of important or famous people, preachers, anyone, actually, who came along the way touting “we will make it better”, “we will lead, you sacrifice and follow,” and certainly I wanted a Jesus Christ in a stable and I wanted the world to move perfectly toward happiness-ever-after in this fairy tale gone the way it is rather than according to make-believe.

I find the Antichrist to be so much better at witchery, cunning, shrewdness and lewdness that I am overcome with sorrow that it took so long to

see and hear and, finally, know.

God doesn't give revelation non-relative to the moment—the moment is all we have, you and I. The past is gone and the future is only a thought. It has all been much like the baby giving up its blanket and bottle. I don't want to give up my blanket or my bottle.

But, I found something REAL and totally WITHIN REALITY—THE TRUTH. I could then toss my blanket or use it for a pretty good sail to allow curiosity to keep the dorrie (my actual name) moving, and I could get the garbage out of my bottle and get my fuel from something far greater than I had imagined could be. When you KNOW how things ARE, the illusions don't do more than annoy you. I don't need man-made things which fabricate and often deliberately lie to get the better of me. I don't need a baby in the straw in Bethlehem or a prophet in the midst of turmoil—I have GOD in GOODNESS, which is Creator, and therefore I shall be created ever more perfectly as this goes on and the lies are peeled away like those onion skins always covering everything in this physical trap.

Everything is connected and CANNOT be separated, so trying to “run away, run away” doesn't cut the mustard, for you just run into yourself and “it” somewhere else—wherever the mind goes.

My KNOWING understands God and the projected *thought of God*. I am created by the THOUGHT OF GOD and therefore HE IS connected to my creation BY MY THOUGHT OF GOD. I choose to keep HIM very, very close while we walk through the final act of THIS play. Somebody has to be watching over and protecting us—for we are still here when the Antichrist's teams have been assaulting and actually trying to kill us for a decade now. THAT is good enough for me.

God never promised rose gardens or anything else—save LOVE without judging, TRUTH without bending, and LIFE without ending! Now, if that isn't a promise worth hearing, I haven't heard all the other excuses or promises. He offered me Christ—within my being and not remotely isolated in some forgotten, or fabricated, stable a world away in distance and thought. HE said I had to be responsible for every action and thought I have, and HE warned me that I could not take another, murder him/her, and then claim salvation by copping-out on the spilled blood.

This physical world is the territory of experiencing manifest beings in the schoolroom of soul development. The old Antichrist, this time called Lucifer, is the King of the slave-masters. However, this jerk has no “pull” once you move outside the lies and into the Truth of infinity and out of the limitation of lies.

What image then, do I have of God/Christ/Creator? I realize that I can only have within myself that reflection that holds Truth and LISTEN. Actually, it isn't even “just listen”—it is to HEAR and ACT in *KNOWING*. I have easily come to accept as people make every effort to “use” whatever they perceive “you have” vs. what they think they “don't have” and trouble comes. If I hear two stories from a person and they differ—one is a lie. That goes for what George Green taught me, that if you tell five or ten different tales—they are probably ALL lies. Truth needs but one telling, one version, just as reasonable reason vs. excuses piled one upon another. I can go into a courtroom today or ten years from now and Truth will be the same with

perhaps a few missing elements because of forgetfulness. George can't go into ANYWHERE and tell the same tale twice in a row in the same day.

So, how can I begin to believe that what we present is Truth? It never varies, only in the presentation of the SAME INFORMATION.

I KNOW that we have slept right through the new millennium and never gave a thought to the fact the calendars were incorrect—but Plan 2000 writers knew and had built it into the screenplay. The Antichrist only has to wrap up his puppets and march everyone off the cliff and into the sea.

How can I prove that this “assumption” is correct? LOOK AT OUR OWN HEADING—”YEAR 11”! (!!!!) We are in day 161 of YEAR 11. The ancient calendars ENDED on August 17, 1987. So Antichrist has been in rule for over a decade and yes, GOD SAID IT WOULD BE THAT WAY.

This puts us into the time of the Photon Belt, the “second” Sun—not the “second” coming, and slap-dab into having to face TRUTH. God always seems to ring that alarm clock one more time—IF THERE IS ENOUGH TIME. GOD WINS EITHER WAY BUT WE SURELY CAN HAVE A MISERABLE GO OF IT IN THE IGNORANCE OR REFUSAL TO LEARN.

Can I learn from my experience? Yes. Can you learn from my experience? I suppose—but that is none of my business.

Well, I did not understand when I was told, quite bluntly, that God too had a Plan 2000. I thought, “Fine, we have 10 years and perhaps more.” Oops! When we started 8 years ago (1989), how did I know the calendars and the birth of the Christ were already off by at least 8 years. So, it has had to be a very hard 8 years of work watching the unfolding of GOD'S PLAN 2000. Truth is God's plan and God WINS, so what else is new this morning?

Am I somehow psychic or a prophet? No, I'm not and although sometimes I am given to SEE, I don't even put two and two together that if my nose is running and I have fever instead of hay-fever that I might be getting a cold. It simply DOES NOT MATTER.

YOU DO NOT HAVE TO BE PSYCHIC OR A PROPHET TO READ THE FUTURE—THE OUTLINES ARE DRAWN FOR YOU, EVEN TO THE PLAN IN THE WORKS TO DESTROY US AND OUR SOCIETY, OUR BELIEFS, OUR PROPERTY AND LEAVE US NAKED OR DEAD AS THE WHIM MAY STRIKE THE ANTICHRIST. BUT HE CAN'T TOUCH ME FOR I AM A PART OF GOD CREATOR'S PLAN AND SO TOO ARE YOU!

Truth is all we can have and hold, and the PROMISE OF GOD, AS PROJECTED EVEN BY THE ANTICHRIST, IS THAT TRUTH WOULD BE BROUGHT FORTH IN THE WORD AND THE WORD WOULD BE MADE MANIFEST—TO THE FOUR CORNERS OF THE WORLD.

I certainly have no corner on THAT market. Nor do I have a corner on GOD or the Messengers, the Hosts, the Teachers, the whatever, and most especially I have no selective information other than what YOU have, on Antichrist. I just happen to have LEARNED who it is and what is going on. But I only know what YOU KNOW if you read what we are given as input. But I am NOT going on some ridiculous Rapture structured to keep me from being RESPONSIBLE. By the way, TRUTH is ever so much more exciting than is the lie. The end result of the LIE is slavery; the end

of the TRUTH is freedom. I simply made a choice. I remembered my connections with infinite GOD and CREATION, and once I remembered the weaknesses of man-human the choice was easy. Everything of man is suspect—that which is of God becomes visible in the clarity of Truth. The differences are as obvious as the politician who never keeps his promises and God WHO ALWAYS keeps HIS promises. Once you have lived through BOTH you become very discerning, and finally just move right on into KNOWING.

If you fail to seek and find Truth, friends, there is NO WAY to reach the perfection of God and LIFE. God asks not for perfection, He expects only respect and living within His laws in freedom of choice because it is the RIGHT way to live. But, I have no right to judge your choices, only your actions, and from what I see of actions, it is a really bad mess on this place.

Can I fix it? I wouldn't care to even make the effort for that is not my task. If I “fix me” that is sufficient, and if each other “fixes” self, we don't have much to worry about do we? I can do my job and we can offer the FACTS but each individual entity will have to consider self. If we make our actions coincide with TRUTH and God's Plan, then of course, there is no doubt it will be changed and it must be changed for the “better way”. POSSIBILITIES are ENDLESS as are ALTERNATIVES.

We must become shrewd also and use those things manufactured for the use of the Antichrist as to reasonable sheltering laws of the land, etc. We simply never move outside the laws of THAT LAND, nor do we distract for a moment from the Laws of GOD, and therein lies the KNOWING that there can be abundant change. The Antichrist lays down his laws and keeps them secret so that YOU can't know of them. Once revealed it becomes as easy, for example in business, as incorporating in the State of Nevada.

We don't “fight” anyone; we do not have to. We create with use of all that is presented for our use (which is everything there is) and can accomplish anything we wish. GOD and HOSTS will show us the way—THEY WILL NOT DO IT FOR US.

I ask that as you read these seemingly controversial things that you open your reasoning mind and see what IS. And then, look please, at why this TRUTH bothers you for you will KNOW IT IS CORRECT if you don't toss it in the trash-heap (which only proves you know it already).

Thank you for an opportunity to observe and clarify some of my own thoughts, for I find this information no more comforting than any one of you and perhaps I find it worse; after all I KNOW it is TRUTH and that is often a most lonely place to be.

I do not have to originate TRUTH—I only have to KNOW the ones who brought Truth and risked and paid with their very lives. I am only a secretary.

Thank you,

Dharma

January 24, 1991

P.S.:

REMEMBER!

LITTLE CROW:

*“There is no learning, there is just remembering.
We finally just always remember what it is we*

knew in the first place. 11/25/90

LITTLE CROW:

"We are trained to be selective, isolated, prejudicial, bigoted, hateful and dishonest. We are trained and conditioned by qualities of life to be competitive, to be ethnically selective. We are conditioned and trained and educated to treat people differently because they do not believe what we believe, think or feel how we feel; and so they are different and relegated to a position below us or somewhere off in space where there is no real contact. 6/30/91

GOD WILL NOT "TRAIN" YOU—HE WILL ONLY OFFER YOU THE WAY AND THE TRUTH. WE MUST SEE THE LIGHT!
Thank you, Dharma.

1/25/98 #1 HATONN

BE VERY CAREFUL WHEN YOU "HELP"

Before we start on Nilus' observations about the *Protocols*, I would remind all of you of something important. You cannot do "it" FOR anyone save self. And sometimes when you think that somehow you can help another, it may well not be what is best or what is ultimately right for that "other". Always remember, friends, that "complaining" has become a significant, even phenomenal, part of living.

Many times a "complaint" is a way to tell somebody outside your loop about what you did to contribute but the contributor doesn't know just how to make a fact known. So, "I had to help my sister Jenny and I'm not sure I can make the car payment..." This is not just a symptom of youth; it has become a method of "declaration". Perhaps each should look carefully at cause and effect, be overgenerous with love and interchanges, and allow people choices without long faces or somehow causing another to feel less than comfortable with a decision not matching your own. What is sauce for the goose might well be sauce for the gander but remember something—the goose AND the gander would rather be left to the freedom of living instead of saucing.

I have focused on this topic because what you are seeing spread before you on the highest level is also reflecting the confusion and individual perceptions of living. You see a presidency in turmoil—but what does this do to THE WORLD in turmoil. Students, what has happened in the highest offices and to people in the highest and most visible places may well not be considered your business (you know, what you think about personal vs. public life), but remember something more important: God sees YOUR THOUGHTS regarding each incident and measures mankind by those individual thoughts about morality, responsibility and justice. It is there that nations are taken or broken for there MUST be a foundation of morality upon which a nation can rest or stand. If a man will cheat on his family and lie to hide such indiscretions while pushing to get away with just a little more and a little more—he has no moral attitudes which prevent him "screwing" YOU. And because EVERYBODY before him "did it" DOES NOT MAKE IT RIGHT.

JUST REMEMBER, THE WORLD IS WATCHING AND IS BENT OVER IN

LAUGHTER TO SEE YOU AMERICANS GET WHAT YOU DESERVE!

And what about that wondrous and now confrontation speech of Tuesday called State of the State (or Union)? How will Clinton react in facing his compatriots and the nation? Who cares because the whole thing is a cover-up of trying to fool you people more with outright stupid "fixit" clauses.

I would quote Archibald Rutledge:

"Whenever I hear that the *government* is helping someone, I feel sorry for that person. . . . Even helping a person to help himself may be a disservice to him too; for you will probably—perhaps unconsciously—compel him to do it your way. Charity, if needlessly bestowed, probably will have a vicious effect. People who are promised support will hardly work. All grants, all subsidies, all rewards for services not rendered have a deleterious effect on character; and if character is not of foremost consideration, what is?"

I know that most of you feel that you wouldn't be in such a position anyway, ever, to have so much that you dump it carelessly onto another, but reconsider that stance. However, do not fail to consider what is a return for service, a "make-up" for inability to serve earlier, even with time and attention (as with children), a fringe benefit which allows no taxation of the benefit—ah, there are myriads of causes for right, or wrong, attitudes.

Mostly you will find that all of US and most citizens are giving, loving individuals. But you must never fail to measure and discern through the actions of another in relationship to YOUR STEWARDSHIP as may be placed upon your head as WE move forward. Can the one you place in command be absolutely trusted? If you left a pile of money on a desk in the office for indefinite periods of time—will it disappear? Will a person take because it is within ability to perhaps "borrow" from our fund in secret? The intention of course, is to pay back? Are you sure? If that were the full intention—why not simply ask for an advance or an extension?

Are we all guilty of such "tiny" indiscretions which usually work out well? BUT, IS IT RIGHT? Anything you HIDE is somehow not right! And as to minding another's business a good rule of thumb is twofold. First, there is the danger that a man may leave his business unattended; and, second, there is the danger of an impertinent interference with another's affairs. The "friends of humanity" almost always run into both dangers.

NEVER, FROM THIS PLACE, WILL FLOW A PAID VACATION PLAN. GOD REWARDS ACCORDING TO SERVICE AND OFFERS OPPORTUNITIES BEYOND EVEN THE SERVICE. HE DOES NOT CRIPPLE HIS CHILDREN BY BURYING THEM IN THAT WHICH CAN MAKE THEM TOTALLY IRRESPONSIBLE.

Now, please, as we seemingly, again, get close to funding a project or two, we must pay attention to, first, expectations of those who actually have only waited for abundance and, second, remember that the project funds are for the individual PROJECT. Carelessness in any philanthropic altruism move is NOT what responsibility is about. Think about it.

We will turn back to the topic under scrutiny and review some concluding passages from Nilus

as regards the *Protocols of Zion*.

BIRTHING THE PHOENIX

[QUOTING, Part 21:]

CONCLUDING PASSAGE FROM THE EPILOGUE OF NILUS (EDITION OF 1905)

According to the testament of Montefiore, Zion is not sparing, either of money or of any other means, to achieve its ends. In our day, all the governments of the entire world are consciously or unconsciously submissive to the commands of this great supergovernment of Zion, because all the bonds and securities are in its hands; for all countries are indebted to the Jews for sums which they will never be able to pay. All affairs—industry, commerce, and diplomacy—are in the hands of Zion. It is by means of its capital loans that it has enslaved all nations. By keeping education on purely materialistic lines, the Jews have loaded the Gentiles with heavy chains with which they have harnessed them to their "Supergovernment". [H: Here I suggest you attach criminal subterfuge to Supergovernment by adding "Superfund"! The saddest part of this Superfund, however, is that the criminals and Elite used it when it was also offered freely and clearly to you-the-people, and, all you had to do was accept it! You didn't, you denied it and tore down the people offering it unto you. You spat in God's face for offering you "the way" and so it goes. If you fail to be responsible or even to SEE and HEAR, why think you that GOD would dump great gifts on you to simply be turned away while you clamor for more and more while never accepting the gifts. So be it for the day will come, my friends, WHEN GOD SHALL DENY YOU!]

The end of national liberty is near, therefore personal freedom is approaching its close; for true liberty cannot exist where Zion uses the lever of its gold to rule the masses and dominate the most respectable and enlightened class of society.

"He that hath ears to hear, let him hear."

It is nearly four years since the *Protocols of the Elders of Zion* came into my possession. Only God knows what efforts I have made to bring them to general notice—in vain—and even to warn those in power, by disclosing the causes of the storm about to break on apathetic Russia [H: And NOW, the major thrust is in the U.S.A. AND MOVING TO ASIA.] who seems, in her misfortune, to have lost all notion of what is going on around her.

And it is only now, when I fear it may be too late, that I have succeeded in publishing my work, hoping to put on their guard those who still have ears to hear and eyes to see.

One can no longer doubt it, the triumphant reign of the King of Israel rises over our degenerate world as that of Satan, with his power and his terrors; the King born of the blood of Zion—the Antichrist—is about to mount the throne of universal empire. [H: Remember: This was referring to 1905—and the Plan had been fully laid for centuries.]

Events are precipitated in the world at a terrifying speed: quarrels, wars, rumors, famines, epidemics, Earthquakes—everything which even yesterday was impossible, today is an accomplished fact. One would think that the days

pass so rapidly to advance the cause of the Chosen People. Space does not allow us to enter into the details of world history with regard to the disclosed “mysteries of iniquity”, to prove from history the influence which the “Wise Men of Zion” have exercised through universal misfortunes by foretelling the certain and already near future of humanity, or by raising the curtain for the last act of the world’s tragedy.

Only the light of CHRIST and HIS Holy Church Universal [H: The True body of Christ intent—not a church doctrine or church house.] can fathom the abyss of Satan and disclose the extent of its wickedness.

I feel in my heart that the hour has already struck when there should urgently be convoked an Eighth Ecumenical council which would unite the pastors and representatives of all Christendom. [H: Really? Oh Nilus, friend, these very ones to whom you call are the most deadly of all. More religion has come to pass and surely the lies are open for the world to see and still the people sleep on, and on...!] Secular quarrels and schisms would all be forgotten in the imminent need for preparing against the coming of the Antichrist. (This forecast of Sergius Nilus is all the more remarkable, when one considers that it appeared in the Epilogue to his edition of the *Protocols of 1905*.)

[END OF QUOTING]

While you have been reading this pile of information, I know that the complaint is that there is simply “too much” and “after all, all you have to do is scan it in and pass it on”. No, every letter of every word has been typed finger by finger in hopes that you-the-receiver will read it word following word. We now, however, come to a segment which has symbols which we cannot reproduce on this keyboard and we have no intention of drawing them in in this place. I suggest that if you have capability, staff, that you somehow get the copy into useable format in order that the public readers have access to the information. If this is too inconvenient, we will hold the section for later when we have time to attend the extra task of diagram work.

The work in point runs from p.229 through p.238. We could represent the parts without symbols but there is so much exceptional reference material that I don’t wish to do that if we can use a scanner. [Editor’s note: *The material about which Commander Hatonn is referring is inserted next and was scanned in but the technology for the use of we-the-people is not sophisticated enough yet to be of any real help when it comes to a combination of text and Greek symbols. The symbols are pasted into the text so you will not miss the information.*]

Part of the material relates to the League of Nations. To my people dealing with that “Superfund” resource possibility, this is extremely IMPORTANT.

See what can be done photographically, and if it is too difficult, I will take up the task. Thank you.

Editorial Policy

Opinions of the *CONTACT* contributors are their own and do not necessarily reflect those of the *CONTACT* staff or management.

[QUOTING SCANNED MATERIAL:]

CHAPTER V

A FEW ILLUSTRATIVE FACTS

1

JACOB BRAFMANN AND HIS WORK

About the middle of the last century, Jacob Brafmann, a Jewish rabbi in Russia, became a convert to Christianity and spent the rest of his life endeavoring to throw light on the Jewish question in general, and on the situation in Russia in particular, both in the interest of gentiles and of the Jews themselves. His two works, *The Book of the Kahal*, [First edition (Vilna, 1869), excellent German translation by Siegfried Passarge, “Das Buch vom Kahal” (Hammer Verlag, Leipzig, 1928), 2 vol. French translation by Mgr. Jouin, “Les Sources de l’imperialisme juif”: Le Qahal (Paris, 1925).] and *The Jewish Brotherhoods*, [Vilna, 1868] were first published at government expense some sixty years ago and are still the best source of information on many points. Brafmann’s story, given in his own words in the preface to *The Book of the Kahal*, is reprinted here: [Our translation, somewhat abbreviated:]

“During his majesty’s (Alexander II) stay at Minsk in 1858, I submitted to him a report on the social status and organization of the Jews in Russia. Some time after, by order of the Holy Synod (April 29, 1859), I was called to St. Petersburg in connection with the report, and was subsequently (May 13, 1860) appointed professor of Hebrew at the Minsk seminary. I was also charged with finding a means for overcoming the obstacles to conversion to Christianity set up by the Jews. Thoroughly familiar with the Jewish question, (as I had professed Judaism till the age of thirty-four) I knew where to draw the materials necessary for the work, and the archbishop of Minsk furnished me with the means. My task was facilitated by the cooperation of several enlightened Jews [See Vilna Gazette (1866), 169: “Views of an individual Jew”]. I thus obtained valuable material which served not only for the work in hand, but also to throw light on the Jewish question in general, as well as their social and religious organization in Russia.

This material included over a thousand acts of the Jewish *Kahal* (civil administration), and of the Beth-Dins (Talmudic law courts), showing the power and extent of their secret government. The *Kahal*

goes so far as to decree what individuals may be invited to, and what dishes served at, a Jewish family feast.

On the important question, whether the law of the land is binding on the Jews, the comments in the *Talmud* are evasive, but the documents here listed (under Nos. 5, 16, 166) show that the Jews must abide by the instructions of the *Kahal* and the Beth-Din, in contra-distinction to the law of the land and their own conscience.

Similarly, on the question of the real estate and appurtenances belonging to non-Jews, the *Talmud* is obscure; but the thirty-seven acts cited in our fifth article prove conclusively that the *Kahal* may sell to Jews the right (*Hasaka* and *Meropie*) to the real estate and appurtenances of any gentile. The documents also prove that the *Kahal* and the Beth-Din are not bound to judge according to Jewish law, but may hand down personal decisions as they please....

Thus, by secret acts, the Jews circumvent their Christian competitors and acquire a controlling share of the capital and real estate of the country.

I submitted these documents together with my recommendations to Gov. Gen. von Kaufmann, who appointed a commission to examine them, with the result that *the* official Jewish *Kahal* was suppressed by the circular of August 34, 1867.

The authenticity of all the documents is thoroughly established: the 290 documents published herewith cover the period from 1794 to 1803. To facilitate their study, they have been arranged in seventeen categories, each preceded by a short explanation on the laws and customs referred to, and indicating their real aim and influence on the Jews and on the gentiles”.

As the subject of Brafmann’s other work, *The Jewish Brotherhoods*, has been treated rather fully in chapter II, it is hardly necessary to give an analysis of the book here.

2.

THE WRITING ON *THE WALL*

pic of
wall

The Cabbalistic Significance of the Mysterious inscription found on the wall of the room in which the Imperial Russian Family was murdered.

The three letters of the inscription are the letter "L" repeated three times in three different languages. [The student may be confused by the fact that, in the photograph which is reproduced on the opposite page, the characters appear as though reversed, and written from right to left. But this is not the case, and is explained by the position assumed by the writer, who stood with his back to the wall, with his right arm stretched down, and formed the letters from right to left, in the Hebrew manner.] The first letter on the right is a *lamed* in the cursive handwriting of the ancient Hebrew alphabet. It is the twelfth letter of that alphabet with the numerical value of 30 (cabbalistically reduced to the fundamental number: - 3 + 0 - 3, which explain why the letter "L" is thrice repeated in the inscription). [The cabbalistic interpretation of letters and words is found in the following books: Kircher, *Oedipus Aegyptiacus*; Lenain, *La Science Cabbalistique*; Dée, *Monas Hieroglyphica*; H. Krumrath, *Amphithéâtre de l'éternel sapience*; Franck, *La Cabbale*.] The second letter is also the letter *lamed* but in the Samaritan script. [Fabre d'Olivet, *La Langue hébraïque restituée*.]

The third letter is the Greek letter *lambda*, corresponding to the same letter *lamed*.

In ancient sacred Hebrew, based on the ancient sacred language of the Egyptian temples, each letter, apart from its vernacular value as sound and number, has, moreover, secret meanings known only to adepts. Fabre d'Olivet thus characterizes the accumulation of the different meanings contained in the ancient Hebrew alphabet:

"Moses, in his teaching, followed the method of the Egyptian priests who made use of three methods to express their thoughts: the first was the common use; the second was symbolical or figurative; the third was sacred or hieroglyphic. Such was the character of that language. According to their will, the same word had the ordinary, figurative or the allegorical meaning. Heraclitus has expressed this difference in three terms: namely, the spoken word, the symbol, and the hidden meaning". [Fabre d'Olivet, op. cit.]

Moreover, each letter stood for one of the names of God, and or one of the mysterious keys of the *Tarot*, the sacred book wherein, under different images, is concentrated all the ancient practice of magical science. [Eliphas Lévy, *Dogme et Rituel de la haute magie*.]

The name of God, corresponding to the letter *lamed*, is *Shdaï*, composed of three letters, represented by (the Greek capital letter D) and it governs the sphere of Saturn. The number of Saturn is also 3. This explains once again why the letter *lamed* is thrice repeated. [Cornelius Agrippa, *Philosophie Occulte*.]

On the other hand, following cabbalistic teaching, the letter *lamed* stands for the heart, the king of the body, wherein dwells the soul—*Ruach*. Cabbalists affirm that man is formed of three main invisible parts: namely, *Nesham*, the mind, *Ruach*, the soul, and *Nefesh*, the lower soul or subconscious which governs directly the material body. *Nesham* has its seat in the brain; *Nefesh*, in the liver, and *Ruach*, in the centre, between liver and brain, namely, in the heart. According to the ancients, the heart is king of the body (*Melek-king*), and, we repeat again, was situated in the body between brain and liver, that is, in the centre. [Cf. The report made by Leinigen to the Munich Psychological Society, March 3, 1887.] This is clearly shown by the cabbalistic analysis

of the word *Melek-king*.

Three words are fused in one: "brain", represented by the first letter of the word *mem*; "heart" by the first letter of the word *lamed*; and "liver", by the first letter of the word *kaph*, which is the same letter as *lamed*, but in the form used at the end of a word. It is clear, therefore, that the letter (*lamed*), symbolizing the "heart", which is found in the centre between "liver" and "brain", is placed in the word *Melek* between letters representing these two organs. [The cipher the real meaning, cabbalists frequently resort to a special kind of hieroglyphics, one form of which is synthetic, whereby a word is concealed by several others. For instance, the first letters of several words are taken and assembled in one word, as in the present case in the word "Melek". See Molitor, *Philosophie de la Tradition*.]

Therefore, according to the ancients, the heart (*lamed*) is the king (*Melek*) of the organism and the seat of life. The destruction of the heart causes the death of the organism and the seat of life. The destruction of the heart causes the death of the organism and, in symbolical language, it also means that the destruction of the king brings about the downfall of the kingdom.

* * *

Furthermore, in studying the hidden meaning of the roots, one discovers that the root (double *lamed*), still found in Arabic, means the agony of a man being torn to pieces. [Fabre d'Olivet, op. cit.] The addition of a third only strengthens this meaning and indicates the agony of a desperate situation.

Interpreting the inscription on the wall with the help of the *Tarot*, [Eliphas Lévy, op. cit. Papus, *Tarot des Bohémiens*.] one finds that the letter corresponds to the twelfth card of the *Great Arcana*, [The Arcana (arcana—mysterious) are the cards of the *Tarot*: the Great Arcana, of which there are twenty-two, correspond to the letters of the sacred alphabet which was first of all Egyptian and afterwards became Jewish. Their invention is attributed to the founder of the Egyptian secret science, Hermes Tot or Trismegistos. Our playing cards today originally came from the Lesser Arcana.] and also to the letter *Luzain*, of the sacred language of the Egyptian Magi. This arcanum represents a man hanging by one foot from a pole whose two ends rest on two trees from each of which six branches have been cut. The man's arms are tied behind his back and folded so as to form the base of a triangle pointing downwards; the apex is formed by the head of the man. It is the sign of violent *death*, but it can also mean *sacrifice*. [P. Christian, *Histoire de la Magie*.]

Therefore, reading the cabbalistic meaning of the three letters, one gets:

*Here the King was struck to the heart
in punishment of his crimes,
or, Here the King was sacrificed
to bring about the
Destruction of his Kingdom.*

Finally, the line drawn beneath these three letters (in Magical Science the horizontal line is the symbol of the passive principle) indicates that those who killed the king did not do so of their own will, but in obedience to superior command.

Whoever wrote this inscription was a man well

versed in the secrets of the ancient Jewish cabbalism, as contained in the *Cabbala* and the *Talmud*. In accomplishing the deed in obedience to superior order, this man performed a rite of Black Magic. It is for this reason that he commemorated his act by a cabbalistic inscription in cipher, which belonged to the rite.

The inscription therefore proves:

1. That the Tsar was killed.

2. That the murder of the Tsar was committed by, men under the command of occult forces; and by an organization which, in its struggle against existing power resorted to the ancient cabbalism in which it was well versed.

3.

THE KELLOGG PALESTINE PACT

Extract from *League of Nations—Treaty Series*. vol. XLIII-1926, No. 1046, pages 41-59.

Convention respecting the Rights of the Governments of the two Countries and their respective Nationals in Palestine, signed at London, December 3, 1924.

English official text communicated by His Britannic Majesty's Foreign Office. The registration of this Convention took place January 6, 1926. This Convention was also transmitted to the Secretariat by the Department of State of the Government of the United States of America, February 17, 1926.

(Preamble followed by the text of the mandate as it was approved by the Council of the League of Nations, 28 articles, signed at London, July 3, 1922.)

Whereas the mandate in the above terms came into force on September 29, 1923; and

Whereas the United States of America, by participating in the war against Germany, contributed to her defeat and the defeat of her Allies; and to the renunciation of the rights and titles of her Allies in the territory transferred by them, but has not ratified the Covenant of the League of the Nations embodied in the Treaty of Versailles; and

Whereas the Government of the United States and the Government of His Britannic Majesty desire to reach a definite agreement independently with respect to the rights of the two Governments and their respective Nationals in Palestine;

His Britannic Majesty and the President of the United States of America have decided to conclude a convention to this effect, and have named as plenipotentiaries:

His Majesty (titles):

The Right Honorable Joseph Austen Chamberlain (titles);

The President of the United States of America: His Excellency the Honorable Frank B.

Kellogg (titles);

Who have agreed as follows:

ARTICLE 1.

Subject to the provisions of the present Convention the United States consents to the dominion of Palestine by His Britannic Majesty, pursuant to the mandate recited above.

ARTICLE 2.

The United States and its nationals shall have

and enjoy all the rights and benefits secured under the terms of the mandate to Members of the League of Nations and their nationals, notwithstanding the fact that the United States is not a Member of the League of Nations.

ARTICLE 3.

Vested American property rights in the mandated territory shall be respected and in no way impaired.

ARTICLE 4.

A duplicate of the annual report to be made by the Mandatory under Art. 24 of the mandate shall be furnished to the United States.

ARTICLE 5.

Subject to the provisions of any local laws for the maintenance of public order and public morals, the nationals of the United States will be permitted freely to establish and maintain educational, philanthropic, and religious institutions in the mandated territory, and to receive voluntary applicants and to teach in the English language.

ARTICLE 6.

The extradition treaties and conventions which are or may be in force between the United States and Great Britain, and the provisions of any treaties which are or may be in force between the two countries which relate to extradition or consular rights shall apply to the mandated territory.

ARTICLE 7.

Nothing contained in the present Convention shall be affected by any modification which may be made in the terms of the mandate, as recited above, unless such modification shall have been assented to by the United States.

ARTICLE 8.

The present Convention shall be ratified in accordance with etc. Done in duplicate at London this 3rd day of December, 1924.

(L.S.) Austen Chamberlain.

(L.S.) Frank. B. Kellogg.

4.

NOTE ON THE KELLOGG-BRIAND PACT

This part was not written by Secretary of State Frank B. Kellogg, but was entirely the work of a Jewish Chicago lawyer, Solomon O. Levinsohn. He first presented it to the late M. Briand and later to Mr. Kellogg, who sponsored it.

It became known as the *Kellogg-Briand Pact* and was signed in Paris on August 27, 1928. (Cf. The story of this Pact in the *Revue Internationale des Sociétés Secretees*, Paris, 1930).

[END QUOTING OF SCANNED MATERIAL.]

We will simply pass by that section in point and move right on to some of the material in the back of this volume which is presented in such a way as to cover references and backup materials.

For instance, the next topic will concern the

Order of B'NAI B'RITH, which in turn is a branch off the Anti-Defamation League, which in its turn is a major operation of BRITISH INTELLIGENCE. Since we don't have time nor inclination to RE-PRESENT the volumes and volumes of our prior work and that of other researchers and authors, here, you must do your homework, readers—ONLY YOUR LIVES AND SOULS ARE AT STAKE HERE.

[QUOTING:]

INDEPENDENT ORDER OF B'NAI B'RITH I.O.B.B. (JEWISH MASONRY) (FOUNDED 1843)

[H: First off, a comment: This is going to become so entangled with the Masonic order, the Mormon doctrine AND the Jewish Covenant as to complicate your thoughts if you don't know what "Covenant" means AS USED BY THESE GROUPS. As an example, let us consider our friend Bo Gritz' "Covenant Community" in Idaho. Bo is a Mason and no matter what "he thought" or "didn't think", COVENANT means exactly what it says here. Don't be fooled by "Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob..." and gobble-de-goop about born in Jesus, etc. JESUS IS THE APPOINTED CORNERSTONE OF THE TEMPLE AND THE CAPSTONE OF THE PYRAMID OF THE ILLUMINATI—NOT THE CHRIST!]

B'nai B'rith means "Sons of Covenant", the Covenant being that of circumcision practiced according to the Mosaic law. Hence the Independent Order of the B'nai B'rith admits only Jews as members.

This rite "was founded in New York in 1843 by a number of German Jews, headed by Henry Jones." (*Jewish Encyclopaedia*, Art. B'nai B'rith.)

Its constitution, District Lodges, Grand Lodges, stamp it as a Jewish Masonic Society.

Like most societies, it covers its political activities under the cloak of "benevolence and philanthropy".

From its inception until the present time, its main contact has been with Germany and its chief aim the establishment of the supremacy of the German Jews in all world affairs through the channel of "Internationalism".

In 1882, the strength of the I.O.B.B. in the United States warranted the opening of Lodges in Germany by Moritz Ettinger, and the growth of the order was so rapid there that in 1885, Julius Bien, President of the Order in New York, went over and inaugurated the first German Grand Lodge of the I.O.B.B.

The political activities of the leaders of the order in Rumania, Austria and Hungary are a matter of record, although the chief center of their power is in the United States where they have lately attained supremacy in the Jewish World by absorbing "national" Zionism and submitting it wholly to their own "international" policy when the Jewish World Agency was created in October, 1928.

It will be well for the reader to bear in mind that, however united a front the Jews may present to the Gentiles, yet among themselves they are divided, and the fight for supremacy and the attainment of world power is not less bitter between their various camps than it is among the different sects of Freemasonry.

Rabbi Dr. Leo Bach was the president of the B'Nai B'rith of Germany in 1928.

Grand Master for Russia, of the International Order of B'nai B'rith at the time of the Russian Revolution of 1917 was Sliozberg. He was one of the inspirers of Kerensky, the leader of the first revolution of 1917 (*Le Cashiers de l'Ordre*, November 1927). Alexander Kerensky, real name Aron Kirbiz, Kerensky having been the name of his Step-father.

[END OF QUOTING]

Before we go on and while we are talking about groups as might be recognized as "side" groups or "LOBBY groups", let us directly look at how the Jews have handled the problem of finances, lobbying Congress, etc. There is a law of the land that covers religious and non-profit entities. There is also a law of the land that prevents any one group giving beyond a certain level of funds to LOBBY. How do you get away with giving more or unlimited funds? You incorporate as many groups as you need to EACH contribute its maximum and then when you add up the sums—you have perfectly LEGAL groups giving PERFECTLY LEGAL sums. Remember the corporate structures were MADE BY THESE PEOPLE TO COVER AND PROTECT THEIR OWN ACTIVITIES. THE LAWS OF THE LAND ARE FOR EVERYONE, SO IF YOU CHOOSE NOT TO UTILIZE THAT WHICH IS LEGAL FOR YOUR OWN GOODLY PURPOSES, LOOK NOT TO ME TO FIX IT FOR YOU. "THEY" CANNOT DESTROY THE LAWS AGAINST YOUR USE—FOR IT WOULD UNCOVER AND DESTROY THEIR PLAN OF CAPABILITY. IT IS TIME, PAST, TO USE YOUR GOD-GIVEN BRAINS.

Let us move on.

[QUOTING:]

CHAPTER LXXXIV

L'ALLIANCE ISRAELITE UNIVERSELLE (A BRANCH OF JEWISH MASONRY) (FOUNDED 1860)

If, as it has been appropriately defined, Judaism is a sect, the creation of the Alliance Israelite Universelle which took place in 1860 can be regarded as that of its exoteric center.

It was founded in 1860 by Aristide Astruc, Isidor Cahen, Jules Carvalho, Narcisse Leven, Eugene Manuel and Charles Netter. Its first president was Konigswarter. Adolph Cremieux was president from 1863-1867 and again from 1868-1880.

In 1840, the world had been startled by the news of the fearful murder of Pere Thomas in Damascus. Serious investigations had resulted in the conviction of three Jews who had confessed to the commission of the abominable crime for Jewish *ritual purposes of procuring human blood*.

The indignation of the whole world rising against Jewry made its prominent members realize the danger threatening their newly acquired emancipation in most countries, and they made a concerted effort to disprove Jewish guilt in the Damascus affair. Foremost among them had been Moses Montefiore, Adolphe Cremieux and Solomon Munk. Yet, the real inspirer of the

Alliance Israelite Universelle was Hirsch Kalisher, Rabbi of Thorn (Russia) and its enthusiastic exponent, Moses Hess.

The chief aim of the Alliance Israelite Universelle was political, and was clearly expressed in the report circulated after its foundation in which was stated: All important faiths are represented in the world by nations, that is to say, they are incarnated in governments especially interested in them and officially authorized to represent them and speak for them only. Our faith alone is without this important advantage; it is represented neither by a state nor by a society, nor does it occupy a clearly defined territory.

The Alliance Israelite Universelle therefore was destined to be the governmental representative of all Jews from whatever country they lived in under the authority of their secret Kahal or community rule.

The first political manifestation of the Alliance Israelite Universelle took place at the Berlin Congress in 1878 where it was represented by three of its delegates: Kann, Netter and Veneziani.

The link between the Alliance Israelite Universelle and Freemasonry was for many years Adolphe Cremieux and Masonic writers have asserted that the 18th degree, conferred by the Grand Orient, makes the initiate, if not a member, at any rate a supporter of the Alliance.

The Alliance Israelite Universelle saw its dream of international Jewish Government Shattered when Zionism emerged and came to the fore in 1897. It is noteworthy that the "Prophet" of Zionism: Ahad Ha'am (Asher Ginsberg) was a member of the Alliance Israelite Universelle and a disciple of Charles Netter. The avowed aims of the A.I.U., namely a super-government of the world and a universal religion, both to be Judaic, are being steadily pursued by the "Jewish World Agency" functioning today.

[END OF QUOTING]

I think that since there will be an insert into this segment that it will be a good place to break into the document. Our next focus will be: *THE SOVIETIZATION OF THE BRITISH EMPIRE AND THE UNITED STATES*.

I don't personally think this is a good title because it would be impossible to more clearly usurp anything that had already usurped the world as has the British Empire, but this is not "my book" and we will offer exactly that which is offered to us.

Since this is Sunday and the paper is such a massive task for the staff during these heavy writing days, let us turn this portion over to the editor so he can arrange for the necessary copies of the omitted portion. We will continue directly onward.

Adonai.

1/25/98 #2 HATONN

HOPE AND HOPIs

As I watch the shadow of hopelessness seem to cloud your perceptions, I find it time to remind you of the last couple of years' prophecies, very, very briefly, from the Hopi Tribal seer.

To give you a bit of insight please realize that even though the Great Ancients KNOW of the errors of the calendars—they count by sequence all understand. Events measure the counting so it

is as well to use whatever calendar system fits the need.

I will go back to the short offering for 1997, now past, and give you a bit of insight:

THE HOPI PROPHECIES

1997

The dream will be actualized and this planet will hold its space in the great council of planets and become part of the Universal enlightened Brotherhood and Sisterhood of humanity because there is an organization that is intergalactic that is known as the Great International Brotherhood and Sisterhood of Humanity and Keepers of the Light Circles. It's happened on many planets and it's expected to happen on a lot of other planets.

1998

There will be a moment in 1998 when the population will be the population. The Circle of Law will hold the image of fast thought necessary to allow this planet to become a starship.

1999

The third migration will leave this planet for the other new world and this planet will now be a starship, a spaceship, have its design of energy movement guided by all of humanity that's living here because, see, it's been a starship all along floating around a central sun but not in harmony with sister planets.

2000

In the year 2000 the Great Spirit will have left its seed and the egg of everything here on this planet and it will create itself 20 times over at the speed of light and thus the prophecy ends as I have been given it by the Grandmothers that I share with you now.

THE OTHER HOPI PROPHECY

This Prophecy does not give specific dates but refers to certain symbolic events which will have a world-wide influence.

The final stage, called the "Great Day of Purification", has also been described as a "mystery egg", in which the forces of the swastika and the Sun, plus a third force symbolized by the color red, culminate either in TOTAL REBIRTH or TOTAL ANNIHILATION — we don't know which yet, but the choice is ours. War and natural catastrophe may be involved. The degree of violence will be determined by the degree of inequity caused among the peoples of the world and in the balance of Nature.

That it will be very violent is now almost taken for granted among traditional Hopi, but man may still lessen the violence by correcting his treatment of Nature and his fellow man. Ancient spiritually-based communities, such as the Hopi, must especially be preserved and not forced to abandon their wise way of life and the natural resources they have vowed to protect.

The Hopi play a key role in the survival of the human race, through their vital communion with the unseen forces that hold Nature in balance, as an example of a practical alternative to the suicidal man-made system, and as a fulcrum of world events. The pattern is simple. "The whole world will shake and turn against those who are hindering the Hopi."

And it shall come to pass in these days within this generation. Therefore we can structure sovereign nations, sovereign peoples—or it can "go down the tubes"; the end is up to YOU.

Let us move on:

BIRTHING THE PHOENIX

[QUOTING, Part 22:]

THE SOVIETIZATION OF THE BRITISH EMPIRE AND THE UNITED STATES

FABIANISM

The preceding chapters have been devoted to a study of the Jewish world organization, its historical background, its branches, its aims and the methods whereby they are obtained. If the reader has followed the thread thus far patiently and objectively, his mind has doubtless grasped, not only the historical facts and specific Jewish plans for the immediate future, but also something of Jewish character and psychology in general. A full knowledge of the latter—which can be gained only through personal experience—is the greatest safeguard against Jewish snares and pitfalls of everyday life.

In the following pages will be found the names of men and women prominent in political, economic and social circles who, lured by the tempting bait, have become enmeshed in Jewish intrigue. To all the world they appear to play an independent role; but in reality they are merely puppets whose every move is worked by strings from behind the scene. ("Who will ever suspect that all these peoples were stage-managed by us according to a political plan which no one has so much as guessed at in the course of many centuries?" Protocol No. 13. Also a quotation from Coningsby.)

The close observer will discover, slavishly serving the Jewish cause under the mask of benevolence, democracy or liberalism, bishops, archbishops, prime ministers and national presidents, government officials of every rank and leading representatives of all other professions (lawyers, economists, scientists and the rest). He will recognize them at once as traitors who have sold themselves and their country for their own personal advantage.

"Every man aims at power, everyone would like to become a dictator if only he could, and rare indeed are the men who would not be willing to sacrifice the welfare of all for the sake of securing their own welfare." (Protocol No. 1. It must be borne in mind that many of these men have, at one time or another in their lives, been involved in some crooked business or scandal and dread its disclosure.) But these traitors, when the great day comes, like their counterparts in the French and in the recent Russian revolutions, will pay the price of treason with their heads. (The aristocracy who served the Jewish cause in

bringing about these revolutions were not even rewarded with life, but perished with the innocent under the edifice they had so efficiently undermined.)

Not less useful to the Jewish cause than those holding official positions, are the rich scions of socially prominent families; their wealth and their prestige are the “force and make-believe” of the Jewish countersign. (Protocol No. 1.) A rich young Bostonian, Garland, gave millions of dollars to the foundation which bears his name, and appointed as one of its trustees the notorious “red”, William Zebulon Foster.

“Foster told them that the Garland Foundation could be depended upon whenever anyone gets into trouble because of radical political opinion. Several of the organizers of the Communist Party and of its ‘legal’ political branch, the Workers’ Party, were promised regular monthly salaries by Foster, to be paid from the Garland Foundation.” (Whitney, *Reds in America*. Beckwith Press, New York, 1924, pp. 80-81.) [H: I want you to note, readers, that this business methodology is sound and workable. The USE and INTENT may well be totally evil and that remains with the people who set up such a plan and those who run it.]

Another example is the Philadelphian, William Curtis Bok, who, on the death of his grandfather, Cyrus H. K. Curtis, in 1933, inherited, together with his mother and younger brother, a major interest in the huge Curtis Publishing Company, comprising *The Ladies Home Journal*, *Good Housekeeping*, *The Philadelphia Public Ledger*, *The New York Evening Post* and other journals. (Curtis’s gross receipts from *advertising* for 1929 amounted to 73 million dollars; and for 1930, to 67 millions.) [H: Those were BIG dollars in those days, really BIG DOLLARS.] Bok, now 35, on his return from Soviet Russia, founded a new group to facilitate Bolshevik propaganda in America: “There came into being in Philadelphia last week (July 1933) a new investigating agency sponsored by the American Foundation. It was called the Committee on Russian-American Relations and its membership included such potent figures as the Morgan partner, Thomas W. Lamont, whose son Corliss is a near communist; the Harvard economist Frank W. Taussig; the lawyer Paul D. Cravath, (Notorious radical and shadow of Otto H. Kahn. In 1924 Cravath tried to secure the nomination of Otto Kahn as President of the English Speaking Union; and the manoeuvre was defeated only by the timely exposure of Kahn’s Bolshevik activities. It was proved that Kahn’s house was a meeting place for soviet agents, such as Nina Somorodin, Claire Sheridan, Louise Bryant and Margaret Harrison, a Russian recognitionist; James D. Mooney, President of General Motors Export Co.; Dean Roscoe Pound (Notorious radical), of Harvard Law School, a Liberal of the first water; Hugh L. Cooper, the engineer who built the Dnieprostry Dam for the U.S.S.R. Modestly buried away in the middle of the committee list was the name of its Chairman and sponsor—Curtis Bok.” (See “*Time*” (Chicago Weekly) for July 17, 1933.) Many more examples of rich people of good families, such as Mrs. Elmhurst (nee Dorothy Whitney), Lady Astor the Dowager Countess of Warwick, come to mind, but space does not allow mention of all here, nor of a discussion of how and why each was inveigled into the Jewish net and into the base role of patron and purveyor to criminals.

Suffice it to say that, in general, these people “thirst for the emotion of success and applause,

of which we (the Jews) are remarkably generous. And the reason why we give them this success is to make use of their high conceit of themselves, to which it gives birth. For that insensibly disposes them to assimilate our suggestions without being on their guard against them, in the fullness of their confidence that it is their own infallibility which is giving utterance to their own thoughts, and that it is impossible for them to borrow those of others. You cannot imagine to what extent the wisest *goyim* can be brought to a state of unconscious naivete in the presence of this high conceit of themselves; and at the same time how easy it is to take the heart out of them by the slightest ill-success, though it be nothing more than the stoppage of the applause they had, and to reduce them to a slavish submission for the sake of winning a renewal of success.” (PROTOCOL NO. 15)

The definition and aims of Fabianism are given by the Fabians themselves as follows:

BASIS OF THE FABIAN SOCIETY

The Fabian Society Consists of Socialists.

It therefore aims at the reorganization of Society by the emancipation of Land and Industrial Capital from individual ownership and the vesting of them in the community for the general benefit. In this way only can the natural and acquired advantages of the country be equitably shared by the whole people.

The Society accordingly works for the extinction of private property in land, with equitable consideration of established expectations, and due provision as to the tenure of the home and homestead: for the transfer to the community, by constitutional methods, of all such industries as can be conducted socially; and for the establishment, as the governing consideration in the regulation of production, distribution and service, of the common good instead of private profit.

The *Society* is a constituent of the Labour Party and of the International Socialist congress; but it *takes part freely in all constitutional movements, social, economic and political, which can be guided towards its own objects. Its direct business is: (a) the propaganda of Socialism in its application to current problems; (b) investigation and discovery in social, industrial, political and economic relations; (c) the working out of socialist principles in legislation and administrative reconstruction; (d) the publication of the results of its investigations and their practical lessons.*

The Society, believing in equal citizenship of men and women in the fullest sense, is open to persons irrespective of sex, race or creed, who commit themselves to its aims and purposes as stated above and undertake to promote its work.

The Society took the name of *Fabian* from the policy of temporizing it adopted, claiming to imitate that of the Roman dictator, Fabius Cunctator, during his fight against Hannibal, whom he eventually defeated at Tarentum, 215 B.C.

Frank Podmore, well-known spiritualist and occultist, one of the founders of the Fabian society, is quoted as saying to one of its earliest members: “For the right moment, you must wait, as Fabius did most patiently, when warring against Hannibal, though many censured his delays, but when the

time comes, you must strike hard, as Fabius did, or your waiting will be in vain and fruitless.”

The Fabian Society waited forty years, striking a continual series of covert blows at the political, economic, social and religious structure of England, and in 1924 it came to power with the advent of the first Labour Government, which can be called the offspring of the Fabian Society.

The period had been fruitful, if long.

There is no gainsaying that the Fabian Society has been first and foremost a gathering of intellectuals—a rebellious Intelligentsia whose accomplishments seem the realization of Weishaupt’s dream of Masonic Illuminism, cleverly combines with Moses Mendelssohn’s dream of Jewish Illuminism (*Haskalah*).

Historically, it was founded in 1883 at the time when in the realm of philosophy and metaphysics, the political economy of John Stuart Mill, in England, and the Positivism of Auguste Comte, in France, had thrown perturbation into the minds of numerous thinkers and given abundant food to the Freethinkers of the epoch. Henry George’s book on Socialism *Progress and Poverty* was in great vogue. The direct influence leading to the formation of the Fabian Society was, according to E.R. Pease, its historian, exercised by Thomas Davidson, the founder of *The Fellowship in the New Life*, which society culminated in *The Ethical Society of Culture* in New York. Considerable impulse was also given to the budding association by its assimilation of Robert Dale Owen’s socialistic principles.

Among the intellectuals who joined The Fabian society soon after its inception 1884 was the Irishman, George Bernard Shaw, who was elected a member in that year.

At that time, The Fabian Society had completely seceded from the Fellowship of the New Life and had formulated its own Socialistic programme. The following year, Sidney Webb, now Lord Passfield and ex-Minister of the Colonies, as well as Sydney Olivier, now Lord Olivier, who has held several Government appointments, were elected members of The Fabian Society. Soon afterwards, the late Mrs. Annie Besant, later head of the Theosophical Movement, also was elected a member.

Fabian Socialism, at the outset, groped its way along all the beaten paths of the Social Revolutionists who had preceded them. It also made incursions into Babouvism, Marxism, Bakounist Anarchism and the then existing various Social-Democratic groups. Being, however, mainly composed of intellectuals, bureaucrats, civil servants, journalists, etc., the Fabians, whose fundamental slogan was the righting of the wrongs of the working class, had no keen desire for riotous street manifestations and confined their earliest activities to drawing-room meetings.

It does not enter within the limits of the present sketch to retrace the history of the Fabian Society, but the point which should be regarded as of great importance is that out of the drawing-room meetings alluded to above, there emerged the truly Fabian tactics of temporizing and the decision taken and followed of penetrating into or, as Bernard Shaw himself expressed it, of *permeating* numerous existing societies with Fabian socialistic ideas and principles.

This method of penetrating into organizations, political and economic, and of boring from within, gave, in time, remarkable results. Fabians, mainly Civil Servants, easily found their affinities in Liberal circles and, moreover, owing to their

loudly proclaimed socialistic profession of faith, obtained the confidence of the working classes. They were indeed sitting on both sides of the fence and recruiting the good-will of both Liberal and Labour organizations.

The study of Fabianism is one of almost unparalleled opportunism. Fabians seemed to have formulated no original creed of their own, but were animated by an unswerving resolve to get to the top and govern England. They accepted the creed or tenets of any camp into which they penetrated and, by degrees, converted its adherents to their own views. In this manner Fabian members secured their positions in political, industrial and educational fields. To suit even Anarchism, they formed a special Fabian branch which bore the name of The Fabian Parliamentary League.

No field of exploitation seems to have been overlooked by these socialist intellectual Illuminati:

I. POLITICS. In Politics, their range of activities has been well defined by one of its leaders, Bernard Shaw, in a paper he read at a conference in 1892, at Essex Hall. The policy of "*permeation*" of the Fabian Society was clearly outlined and much stress laid upon the enumeration of results already achieved. Within a year of this conference, in January 1893, The Independent Labour Party was formed by the grouping of the local Fabian societies then in existence. These groups, under the leadership of Keir Hardie, Friedrich Engels (co-worker with Karl Marx) and Marx's daughter, E. Aveling, had accepted, as their code, Marxism thus summarized: *To establish a Socialist State where Land and Capital will be held by the community.* On such principles was Russia transformed into Soviet Russia in 1917.

The author of *The History of the Fabian Society* does not fail to point it out as the *Parent Society*, emphasizing the fact that the Marxist Independent Labour Party was but its offspring. Thus, leading, on the one hand, Marxist Socialism, and having, on the other, so permeated the Liberal Party that they also practically ruled it, the Fabians were soon able to take part in local elections, and propose their own candidates for appointments on School Boards, Vestries, County Councils, Women's Liberal Federations, Liberal and Radical Unions, etc. They spared no pains in pushing forward the autonomy of municipalities as well as the various schemes for National Insurance, Old Age Pensions, Tariff Reform, Employers' Liability, Workmen's Compensation, etc.

Politically also, through their offspring The Independent Labour Party, they asserted their defeatist and anti-patriotic tenets during the Boer War of 1899-1902, when they expressed their wish "to see the Boers successful and the British Army driven into the sea".

By 1903, The Independent Labour Party, after 10 years of indefatigable efforts among the Trade Unionists, gave its parent, The Fabian society, the opportunity and satisfaction of presenting England with a full-fledged Labour Party. Up to that time, Fabian candidates had contested and won seats in Parliament as Liberals. The practice of the policy of interlocking directorates was never better evidenced than by the tactics of Fabianism.

The outbreak of the War in 1914 furnished the Illuminati of Socialism with the opportunity of manifesting their anti-patriotic feelings much more openly than they had done during the Boer

War. It was then that their policy of interlocking directorates bore abundant fruit. What one might call the "melting" property of the Fabian Society became more evident for, as such, it did not create a record of anti-patriotism. That particular task was entrusted to its members of the labour Party *and* the Independent Labour Party who took a prominent part in the formation of the *Union of Democratic Control*, which counted the Zionist Jew Israel Zangwill amongst its leading band-masters.

The shameful defeatist, pro-German activities of the present Prime Minister of England, Ramsey Macdonald, Fabian and Labourite during the World War, and the open support given to Bolshevism by his Labour Party have forever sullied the political honour of England and are a matter of history.

Yet another aspect of Fabianism is the great part it took in the formation and, later, direction of LEAGUE OF NATIONS, which Bernard Shaw calls *AN INCIPIENT INTERNATIONAL GOVERNMENT.*

1/25/98 #3 HATONN

II. ECONOMICS. In the realm of the Economic, Industrial and Financial life of England. The Fabian Society played no less a part than in politics. With its slogan of "Progressive Policy" (Compare the subversive "Conference for Political Progressive Action in America"), it invaded Agriculture, preaching the Nationalization of land, in other words, the confiscation of landed property.

The first blow to Industry was struck in Lancashire, the stronghold of English industry, in 1890, with the help of the late Mrs. Annie Besant as chief spokesman and agitator. Later, the Cooperative movement was captured and Fabianized and subsequently delivered over to the Independent Labour Party *and* Labour Party. It is due to the Socialists having been so successful in conquering industry that, during the World War, sabotage assumed such appalling proportions in the munition factories in England.

As to the financial "ideals" of The Fabians, whose basic principle is the ruin of Capitalism, they became realities when taxation of the people took undue proportions in the shape of income tax, super-tax, death duties, and are to be followed by *Capital Levy.* The promised benefits to the working class to be derived from such schemes as the National Health Insurance and Workmen's Compensation and Dole, Old Age and Widow's Pensions, have proved a myth. Yet they have gone a long way towards furthering the plans exposed in the *Protocols*, which aim at reducing to bondage the *Goyim*, rich and poor alike.

III. EDUCATION. In the matter of Education, the Fabian Illuminati have followed a theory which is none other than that suggested by one of the souls of Bavarian Illuminism, Nicolai, in the 18th century. Having secured posts on the School-boards of the country, it became very easy for Fabian socialists to instil their educational de-Christianized principles in the school curriculum. Their attack on religious teaching was subtle but deadly, as seen in the Education Act of 1902. They boasted openly of having in their ranks several Anglican bishops and divines, the list being headed by Bishop Headlam, one of the earliest Fabians. Eventually they won, having, as has always been their want, resorted to intensive propaganda, generously distributing their tracts

and leaflets.

Under Fabian educational scheme come the formation of the Educational Groups and of "The Nursery", the latter designed as a kind of training school for very young prospective Socialists. Women's groups were also formed, the members of which participated in all movements tending to a fuller feminist emancipation. But, by far, one of the most important steps taken by the Fabians along educational lines has been their inauguration in existing Universities of "University Socialist Societies", which in 1912 were finally grouped by Clifford Allen into "the Universities Socialist Federation". Fertile seeds of Fabian Socialism are also shown at the Summer Schools organized annually by the Society, which E. R. Pease rightly terms a "propagandist society". The culminating triumph of the Fabians, in the realm of education, was the creation of the London School of Economics and Political Science at the London University, where, today, one of the chief lecturers is the Jew socialist, Harold J. Laski, Member of the Executive Committee of the Fabian Society and Chairman of its Publishing Committee.

As has been suggested already, and as can be seen from the succinct *exposé* here given, Fabianism left no field unexplored or unexploited. For fifty years, it has treated England to doses of both pure and diluted Marxism, mostly diluted, as the English, by the very nature of their steady and conservative characteristics, are not easily aroused to excesses like those perpetrated by the Paris "Communards" of 1871. But, on the other hand, they have been thoroughly permeated and their poisoning has been one of long process.

The results are, to the naked eye, the history of England since the War, politically and economically.

Lloyd George's Coalition Government had been kind to Socialism, but the real harvest-time came when the Labour Party won the election in 1924 and its members governed, or rather *misgoverned*, England. It needed nothing short of the Bolshevik alliance which MacDonald wished to force upon the country to provoke the remaining sound reaction of the English people and prompt them to overthrow the Labour Government. But this show of resistance was ephemeral.

How pitiful it is to know that the return of the Labour Party to power, in May, 1929, is entirely due to the incompetence of a conservative Government, in which the people trusted for the sane administration of the affairs of State. Yet, the Prime Minister, Leader of the Conservative Party, Mr. Baldwin, could not claim ignorance of the Judeo-Masonic plans contained in the *Protocols of the Wise Men of Zion.* He found it easier deliberately to disregard them. Be it as it may, England is once more in the hands of the Labour Party with the inevitable and ubiquitous Ramsay MacDonald and, according to the latest report issued by the Society "*eight Fabians are members of the Cabinet and fourteen others hold offices in the Government without seats in the Cabinet.*"

From the Jew-led Fabian Society issue the chaotic words and deeds which are steadily wrecking not only general prosperity, but also combating with international forces drawn from all quarters of the globe any attempt at national readjustment such as the present movement in Germany.

The drawing-room meeting system described by E. R. Pease and which in America is known as "parlor-bolshevism", formed to gain well-to-do

adherents, still functions, as witness the following article which appeared in the London *Evening Standard* of May 28, 1931:

A 10-YEAR-PLAN FOR SOCIALISTS

* * *

HOUSE PARTY RESULTS IN CALL FOR CLEARER THINKING.

* * *

Mr. Cole Gets To Work

* * *

Open Mind On Empire Buying And Preference

* * *

From our Political Correspondent.

The Government is to be presented with a brand new policy. Certain ministers are to take part in its preparation.

It is called a "long run" policy, and is planned "for ten years ahead".

Tomorrow evening a group of Socialists and Trade Unionists will begin fashioning the new plan at a meeting to be held at Transport House [The premises of "The Labour Party"]. The prime movers are Major C. R. Attlee (Postmaster-General), and Mr. G.D.H. Cole.

Sir Stafford Cripps (the Solicitor-General), Mr. Ernest Bevin, and Mr. Noel Baker, M.P. (Mr. Arthur Henderson's Parliamentary Private Secretary) are among those expected at the invitation of Major Attlee and Mr. Cole at tomorrow's meeting.

AFTER THE WEEK-END PARTIES.

The new policy—or the plan for a new policy—had its origin in a series of house parties held last year at Easton Lodge (the Labour Chequers), [Easton Lodge is the seat of Frances, Dowager Countess of Warwick. The Socialism of all "Parlor-Bolsheviks" reminds one of the Jew Isaac McBride's utterance: "We are going to milk the bourgeoisie and they will help us to keep (up) the struggle against themselves."] when Socialist politicians, economists and trades unionists foregathered at week-ends. Out of these meetings grew the new Fabian Research Bureau (of which Major Attlee is chairman and Mr. Cole secretary), which received the official blessing of the Labour movement two months ago and is now established in premises in Abingdon Street. [No. 23 Abandon Street is the seat of the S.S.I.P. ("Society for Socialist Inquiry and Propaganda"); the new "Fabian Research Bureau": and the "Socialist League".]

It is with this new policy that we are presently concerned. Outside of England, the Fabians are affiliated with strong socialist groups professing the same ideas in Denmark, South Africa, Canada and Australia, Japan, United States, Spain and Germany. Lectures by Fabians were also given in Paris at the *Comite d' Etudes Nationales*, founded and directed by the Jew Albert Kahn, and also at the *Club du Faubourg*, organized by the

Jew Leo Poldes, as well as to the French Socialist Party, headed by the Jew Leon Blum.

On November 1, 1930, the *Evening Standard*, already quoted, contained the following lines:

GOVERNMENT BY FABIANS

Many Labor members are talking about the dominance in the Government of that very academic body, the Fabian Society. I find that many people believed that this organization, through which many intellectuals entered the Socialist movement had ceased to exist. But it goes on with membership, small but influential, some 5,000.

Yet practically every recent appointment, either to high or low office, in the Labor Administration has been made from the membership of the society, the latest examples of which are the new Air Minister, Lord Amulree, and the new Solicitor-General, Sir Stafford Cripps. I am told that at least 90 per cent of the members of the Government are in the rolls of the society, and that contrary to regulations, so are a good many highly placed Civil Servants. The Civil Servants would probably defend themselves by saying that the society is more intellectual than political.

This ascendancy is, of course, due to the all-powerful influence of Lord Passfield and his wife, Mrs. Sidney Webb, with whom the Fabian Society has been the passion of their lives.

* * *

If on the one hand, the British Government is run by avowed Fabians, the present United States Government is in exactly the same position. The "brain trust" of Franklin D. Roosevelt is composed of several Jews, among them Bernard M. Baruch, Herbert Swope, Mordecai Ezekiel, James Warburg, Frank W. Taussig. Others like Swanson, Secretary of the Navy, (see Whitney, *Reds In America*, pp. 49, 58, 59), Arthur Bullitt, Louis M. Howe, Raymond Moley, Tugwell, George N. Peek, if not Jews, were closely connected with Jews and such radical organizations as the Conference for Progressive Political Action, the Rand School for Communism, the Friends of Soviet Russia, the League for Industrial Democracy.

The League for Industrial Democracy is the American counterpart of British Fabianism. (Among the members of the Board of Directors of this League in 1926 figured Justice Wise, daughter of Rabbi Stephen Wise.) It runs parallel to the Ethical Culture Society, founded by the Jew Felix Adler, the Conference of Progressive Political Action, the Intercollegiate Socialist League, the Intercollegiate Liberal League, the American Civil Liberties Union, and countless other subversive groups. Under the heading "Other Fabian Organizations", mentioned in the Fabian Society's annual report for 1932, one reads:

"Active relations are maintained between the "Fabian Society and the League for Industrial Democracy of America... with the Public Ownership League of the U.S.A."

Is not one forcibly reminded of the following sentence? "We appear on the scene as alleged saviours of the worker from this oppression, when we propose to him to enter the ranks of our fighting forces—Socialists, Anarchists, Communists—to whom we always give support in accordance with an alleged brotherly rule (of the solidarity of all humanity) of our *social masonry*."

(PROTOCOL NO. 3)

Not less than English Universities, have the American colleges been permeated with Fabian theories, and hardly any of them are without a branch of the National Student Forum (long headed by John Rothschild) or of the Intercollegiate Liberal League, founded at Harvard in 1921. Felix Frankfurter was one of its sponsors. Particular attention must be drawn to the Rand School of New York, founded in 1905 which, ten years ago, was raided by order of the United States Government on account of its Communist teaching. It is noteworthy that the Rand School received important financial support from the former Mrs. Willard Straight, nee Dorothy P. Whitney, now the wife of Leonard Elmhurst who, according to Mr. Israel Sieff's statement, is Chairman of the agricultural group of the P.E.P. One of the lecturers at the Rand School who has come into recent prominence is Raymond Moley, personal adviser to President Roosevelt, and his special delegate to the London Conference, 1933.

The penetration of Fabianism in the churches of America is fully evidenced by the subversive activities of the Federal Council of Churches of Christ in America. (See Sanctuary, *Tainted Contacts*, New York, 1931.)

As President Roosevelt's "brain trust" was recruited from such centers, it is clear that the composition of both the British and American Governments is similar. It is Jewish-radical or, to use plain language, Jewish-Bolshevist. Both governments are run by men who are merely puppets in the hands of Jews highly placed in the secret councils of the central Jewish Kahal, the present-day Zionist World organization, whose object *is the ultimate destruction of all our religious, social and industrial institutions and the annihilation of our freedom*. It is therefore interesting to note that plans, evolved in the numerous Bolshevist-Socialist centers created by Fabians, Liberals and Socialists, are being executed in both the British Empire and the United States.

It is curious to compare these wonderful socialist economic plans with those which were to have been the basis of the ideal Jewish State in Palestine, after the Balfour Declaration. They were formulated in 1919 by Bernard A. Rosenblatt, a prominent Zionist, in his book *Social Zionism*. From it we cull only the following lines, not devoid of a certain interest:

A. The Jew is a social force in history:

- (1) The prophets of Israel as the preachers of political, social and economic democracy.
- (2) The rabbis as the teachers in a democratic school of Jewish students.
- (3) The Jewish figures in political history almost invariably the leaders in Liberalism, Labour and Socialism:

(a) Examples: Karl Marx, Lasalle, Hess, Lasker, Bernstein, Joseph Fels, Brandeis, Gompers. (Louis D. Brandeis, an active Zionist, formerly close personal adviser to President Wilson during the War, and who, since then, has been sitting as Justice of the Federal Supreme Court at Washington.) (The late Samuel Gompers, President of The American Federation of Labour.)

(b) Even unreasonable extremists like Trotsky show only the necessary evil involved in this Jewish tendency toward social justice.

(If wholesale murder as practiced by Trotsky (Braunstein) is only “the necessary evil involved in this Jewish tendency toward social justice”, one hesitates to ask what evil would be necessary in order that the Jews might confer on us some “greater” social blessing.)

The press notice of Rosenblatt’s book in the *American Jewish News* is headed “Will the Jews again lead the world?” (The introduction to Rosenblatt’s book is by Judge Julian W. Mack, U.S. Circuit judge, on “Juvenile Court”, 1904-1917, member Board of Inquiry on Conscientious Objectors, 1917-1918; President “Zionist Organization of America”, 1921.)

The “experiment” of this ideal socialism having signally failed in Palestine, it is to be tried now in both England and America. In England, the centralization of all plans for the “new policy” has, for quite some time, been worked under the name of “Political and Economic Planning” or P.E.P., and in America it has taken the name of N.R.A. (National Recovery Act). The plans of both are identical, only the method of execution is different. Whereas the English must be dealt with slowly, and as it were taken unawares, the American people, on account of the ignorance and the primitiveness of the masses, can be treated brutally, as is being done by Hugh Johnson and other henchmen of President Roosevelt.

“In 1927, Baruch asked Johnson to join him in his New York office, and ever since, the General has been Baruch’s right-hand man... During most of these years (after the War) Johnson was in touch with a man who was in the thick of many contests of finance, battles of Wall Street, and intrigues of international banking. This was Bernard Mannes Baruch, suave and rich New York capitalist, friend and supporter of the President, who gave *Johnson to Roosevelt*, *Another ace man on the Roosevelt staff here, George N. Peek, Administrator of the Farm Relief Act, was also a War Industries Board member, friend of Baruch, partner of Johnson in plow-making.*” *Chicago Tribune*, August 16, 1933.

In America, coercion is the order of the day; “freedom” is now a meaningless word; whereas the Englishman is asked to forego his freedom for the sake of patriotism, the American masses, aliens to the Anglo-Saxon race, are swayed only by cupidity and the promise of material prosperity. Both methods produce the same results: the concentration of all material resources in the hands of the Jews, the lowering of our standard of living, and complete physical and moral degradation.

“All people are chained down to heavy toil by poverty more firmly than ever they were chained by slavery and serfdom; from these, one way or another, they might free themselves, these could be settled with, but from want they will never get away.” Protocol No. 3.

“The aristocracy which enjoyed by law the labour of the workers were well fed, healthy and strong. We are interested in just the opposite—in the diminution, the killing out of the *goyim*. *Our power is in the chronic shortness of food and physical weakness of the worker because, by all that this implies, he is made the slave of our will and he will not find in his own authorities either strength or energy to set against our will.*” *Supra*.

“The need for daily bread forces the “*goyim*” to keep silence and be our humble servants.” Protocol No. 13.

[END OF QUOTING]

I know that we have often run the speech of Louis T. McFadden’s Radio Address of 1934. However, you need be reminded of a couple of Excerpts of same:

[QUOTING:]

EXCERPTS: LOUIS T. MCFADDEN

From Congressman Louis T. McFadden’s Radio Address of Wednesday Evening, May 2, 1934, as such appear in the Congressional Record of May 3, 1934, dealing with the P.E.P. Plan analyzed in The Organization of British Slavery of Jew-Fabian Bolshevism.

“The country has recently been treated to the spectacle of the present administration’s attempt to ridicule the idea that there is a definite new plan of government in process. Without attempting to comment in any manner whatever on the attempt to disarm the public, I desire now to refer briefly to a plan that was advocated as far back as 1918 when A.A. Berle had some very definite ideas regarding the establishing of a new State. Indeed, he wrote a little book on *The Significance of a Jewish State* dedicated to his friend, Louis D. Brandeis. In it he regarded the Jew as ‘the barometer of civilization at all times’. He recognized the inability of Christianity to avert war or ‘to do a single thing towards mitigating its worst effects’, and seemed to think the Jews were the only power that could do anything about it....

“An attempt to establish a political economic plan is now in operation under the leadership of a group, formerly connected with the Fabian Society in England. This, until the present, secret political economic plan was drawn up by Israel Moses Seiff, an Israelite, the director of a chain store enterprise in England, called ‘Marks & Spencer’, which house handles almost exclusively imports from Soviet Russia, which enables them to undersell its competitors... [H: Hmmmnnnn, there’s that name “Spencer” again.]

“This political economic plan organization, now secretly operating in England, is designated ‘freedom and planning’, and is divided into many well-organized and well-financed departments, such as town and country planning, industry, international relations, transportation, banking, social service, civil division. It is already in operation in the British Government by means of the tariff advisory board. It has gathered all data statistics obtainable by governmental and private organizations in administrative, industrial, trade, social, educational, agricultural, and other circles.... Iron and steel and cotton industrial have been ordered by the tariff advisory board to prepare and submit plans for the reorganization of their industries, and have been warned that should they fail to do so a plan for complete reconstruction will be imposed upon them. This board has been granted default powers, and can, therefore, enforce its plan....

“That this political economic group practically control the British Government is indicated by the fact that Prime Minister MacDonald and his son and J.H. Thomas and other influential Britishers are officers of the group.

“An interesting sidelight is that some six months ago when the father of this plan, Israel Moses Seiff, was urged to show more activity by the members of his committee, his answer was ‘Let it go slowly for a while and wait until we see

how our plan carries out in America.’ That statement indicates that a plan similar to theirs is being tried in America.”

[END OF QUOTING]

NOW, READERS, JUST WHAT IS IT EXACTLY, THAT YOU DON’T SEEM TO UNDERSTAND, SEE OR HEAR?

[QUOTING:]

THE ORGANIZATION OF
BRITISH SLAVERY
OR
JEW-FABIAN BOLSHEVISM

On March 29th, 1933, at a dinner given to the members of the P.E.P. (Political Economic Plan), the Chairman of this group, the Jew Israel Moses Sieff, made a speech on “Planning”. The speech in itself already contained some leading lines as to the aims of the P.E.P. that can be summed up as the planned destruction of the existing order of our social, political and economic life and the erection of a structure based on centralization, standardization, expropriation and compulsion, leading to inevitable enslavement.

But in spite of having been somewhat rashly outspoken in his speech, Mr. Sieff did in reality show a certain amount of caution, for his *verbal* utterances were very mild compared to his written *exposé* on the same subject. Entitled *Freedom and Planning* it was privately circulated some months ago.

The perusal of this document leaves the reader no room for doubting the sinister outcome of the present world economic and financial crisis as viewed by united Jews and Fabians.

The Jewish plans for the attainment of world domination have been clearly stated in the documents known as *The Protocols of the Wise Men or Elders of Zion* published in 1905 and subsequently in 1920. As to the Fabian subversive ideas, they have been and are still being expressed in the Fabian Societies’ periodicals, pamphlets and meetings. The P.E.P. seems to be the central office wherein the propaganda for the schemes of the advent of the Jewish power is being prepared and sent forth by a group of Fabians headed by the Jew chairman Israel Moses Sieff, director of the chain stores of Marks and Spencer.

It is no wonder that as Fabianism is the power ruling England today, the members of the P.E.P. should be in close and constant contact with Mr. Ramsey MacDonald and his son. In fact it is rumored that the whole of the actual British government plans in the realm of economics issues from the offices of the P.E.P.

The document above referred to *Freedom and Planning* starts by giving a dark picture of: “Collapsing Civilization”. It fails however to point out that this fearful description is about the most sweeping indictment of what has been the Jewish capitalistic and democratic experiment of world government. For it would be a monstrous mistake for any intelligent citizen of whatever nation to close his or her eyes to the evident fact that for nigh sixty years, the Jews have surely and rapidly though almost *invisibly* climbed to the heights of government wherefrom the masses are ruled. Politically, financially and economically they have seized the reins of the governments of all nations and their invasion in the realms of social, educational and religious fields is not less important.

We are able to realize into what unfathomable abyss all organization of our Christian civilizations have been hurled to the great prejudice of all the populations of this Earth and that is why the picture painted by the Chairman of the P.E.P. is in itself the condemnation of the Jewish method of government.

It is of course necessary for the reader to bear in mind the fact that in describing the woeful state of the world the Jew spokesman fails to ascribe it to the rule of the invisible Jewish government which as Disraeli, a highly talkative if intelligent Jew, had so clearly shown had, already in his time, penetrated all courts and parliaments. (Refer to *Coningsby*, published in London in 1844.)

[END OF QUOTING]

Let us take a break as we have been at this without a break for the last six hours. We will then offer excerpts from *Freedom and Planning*. That material can be separated from this writing or directly attached as space allows.

1/25/98 #4 HATONN

Let us now quote excerpts from Mr. Seiff's *FREEDOM AND PLANNING*.

[QUOTING:]

"COLLAPSING CIVILIZATION"

This generation is faced with the threat of a World collapse of modern civilization and the advent of a period comparable with the dark ages which followed on the collapse of the Roman Empire in the fifth century A.D.

We are apt to regard such statements as pleasantly sacrificing, pardonable exaggerations in the mouths of those who are trying to spur us to action against the very real ills of the time, but not meant quite seriously.

The threat is serious.

Chaos will overtake us if we cannot show intelligence enough to extricate ourselves.

For more than a year now nothing has enabled civilization to keep some sort of course and to ride out the storm except the immense momentum of ordinary economic processes and the inertia of habit and custom. It is the resisting power of those forces and not intelligence which has thus far staved off the collapse.

They can not bring us back prosperity, but they may suffice to carry the world through the immediate crisis. If so, we shall for a time be able to live on our capital, the capital stored up from past generations, the intellectual and moral capital of men and women trained for civilization and citizenship. By what chance will the next generation have, if half of them find no employment for their youthful energies, and all of them are living under the oppression of hopelessness and decay?

What forms collapse will assume no one can foresee. It may not come suddenly. More probably there will be a gradual decline with fleeting periods of revival.

"WORLD WIDE ECONOMIC DISTRESS"

Cracks are appearing everywhere. In China and in India economic distress is both aggravated and concealed by the social and political unrest

of which it is the main root.

In South America revolution has become epidemic and all but one or two countries of the most solid are financially in default.

In Central and South Eastern Europe financial default is imminent, but that by itself is of little moment in comparison with the consequent social and political upheaval which will follow. It is open to question whether the populations of Germany and Central Europe can be fed and kept alive next winter and how long any organized government can control the situation of these countries.

In the U.S.A. loss of confidence is absolute. The strain of material suffering in a population, none too homogeneous, accustomed for generations to rapidly increasing prosperity may lead to a breakdown of existing institutions and forms of government. The outcome is unpredictable but the consequences throughout the globe may be catastrophic.

World disorganization, famine, pestilence, and the submergence of our civilization are visible on the horizon...

"BRITAIN'S NEED OF A PROSPEROUS WORLD"

Britain cannot however prosper in a distressed world. Entirely dependent on external trade for her food and raw material Britain cannot escape world catastrophe by isolating herself.

Moreover, that world wide loss of control of the machinery of civilization is all too visible in Britain in British institutions.

If Britain is to save herself and give the world that leadership which is urgently demanded, the first need is for complete reconstruction of our national life on lines fitted for the new needs of the twentieth century.

Here a fundamental difficulty must be faced. Economic nationalism is no solution. On the contrary it is among the main causes of the world's troubles. Recovery depends on building up afresh and extending even more widely than before the worldwide exchanges of goods and services which everywhere cross national and political boundaries.

The United Kingdom is far too small an area to form today an economic unit commensurate with the vast scale of modern commercial and industrial operations.

The aim must always be the widest possible international co-operation.

...We have allowed the members of our feeble minded to double themselves in the last twenty years.

"We have watched the purchasing power of our currency fluctuate wildly and play havoc with our economic life, and have been powerless to help ourselves... Notorious unsuitable candidates 'get themselves elected' (this is our habitual way of speaking of what happens) to Parliament and the Local Councils.

Prime Ministers get nervously worn out in the mere effort to grapple with the everyday business which faces them...

"THE FAILURE OF OUR POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC MACHINERY"

Our political and economic machinery is breaking down. The great fund of individual and corporate goodwill, greater probably than at any previous period in our history, goes to waste and

all our wills are frustrated for want of large-scale plans on national re-organization.

Neither in politics nor in economics have we grasped that the first and urgent necessity is planning ahead.

Particular projects often of great political value are put forward in Parliament or elsewhere without any effort being made to relate them to each other or to a national plan, and they either break down or function imperfectly through needless friction engendered by absence of ordered planning.

Frequently where public opinion has become exasperated at its failure to get something done to remedy a defect which everyone recognizes as intolerable, our distracted legislators with unanimity unite to pass into law a compromise which is wanted by no one and merely aggravates the evil.

It is a common occurrence for a government to be pursuing two or more mutually inconsistent policies at one and the same time.

Then follows the trend of the subtle insinuating ideas meant to induce and reconcile the British people to the voluntary abandonment of their freedom if thereby their country can be benefited. Thus are they meant to become the very victims of their genuine patriotism. The example they gave of sacrifice and self-discipline has been but one more tool in the hands of their double-faced leaders. They already sacrificed their gold to comply with the plea that in so doing they would save their country. This is referred to in the document in the following lines:

"BRITAIN'S PLIGHT"

Great Britain and some parts of the British Empire have in some degree improved their own position since last autumn. Absolutely the improvement in Great Britain has been small, though relatively in other countries it is striking.

This achievement is of real value to the world, even though some part of it has been made at the expense of added difficulties for others.

It has been attained thanks to a remarkable demonstration of the self-discipline and well disposed spirit of public services and the sober imperturbability and reasonableness of the British citizen in face of a crisis.

It is in this evidence of British character that the best hope for the future rests.

It is this high feeling that must be exploited and the next step is to show the people that their country's needs require of them the sacrifice of their individual freedom.

"Can we save our freedom?" asks Mr. Sieff, and he advances the following line of arguments:

"CAN WE SAVE OUR FREEDOM"

Mr. Bernard Shaw's mordant words pose directly the poignant question. Is the national reconstruction possible without sacrifice of the essentials of personal and political freedom?

For all their differences Bolshevism and Fascism have two outstanding features in common. Both stress the primary need for conscious forward planning on a national scale. Both repudiate the claims of personal and individual freedom.

In this country we hold fast to the concept of freedom as one of absolute validity.

We know in our hearts that we are in imminent danger of losing both our freedom and our material well-being if we go on drifting.

But if indeed national re-organization has to

be bought at the price of losing our freedom, many of us feel that it would be better for humanity to descend once again into the abyss of barbarism and struggle painfully back at some later epoch to a civilization capable of satisfying both its material and its spiritual aspirations.

Is the dilemma absolute? Can conscious forward planning of our economic life be reconciled with the essential and over-riding claim of freedom?

Is it true, that what we need is more government and a great encroachment on liberty?

Observe that it is in the sphere of our economic life, in the sphere of material things only, that conscious forward planning is demanded.

May it not be that an unprejudiced re-examination of what we call freedom may reveal unexpected possibilities?

* * * * *

In the realm of industry, the subversive opinion of the P.E.P. is that to the doctrine of "laissez-faire" or competitive initiative should be substituted standardization, monopolies and trusts, all under the rule of what Mr. Sieff calls the *Planning Authority*. Whoever is acquainted with the *Protocols of the Elder of Zion*, knows that this "planning authority" can have its directing center only in the councils of the supreme Jewish kahal where all "planning" and "conscious forward planning" have been done FOR CENTURIES.

[END OF QUOTING]

I would think that you nice people might want to look on to that ball game today for there is much taking place and it could get interesting if plans come off as hoped. No, it wouldn't be too good but what else is new? Adonai.

1/26/98 #1 HATONN

BIRTHING THE PHOENIX

[Continuing quoting, Part 23, from Mr. Sieff's FREEDOM AND PLANNING:]

"A PLANNING AUTHORITY"

Conscious planning leaves the consumer free but involves the substitution of some organized control over over-production and distribution on behalf of the community to take the place of that free play of supposedly automatic economic forces on which *laissez-faire* relied.

Control implies a controlling machinery. To the average man and woman among us there jumps to the mind at once the picture of a large number of new government departments and hordes of new officials attempting to take the place and do the work of the business man, the manufacturer, the farmer, the banker, the shopkeeper, or at least to tie them all up hand and foot and dictate to them in the management of their daily affairs. And we see further a glimpse of Parliament and Local bodies finally overwhelmed by the task of fulfilling their new duties and functions...

Is there not a middle way, or better still a new way of meeting the need for organizations and coordination of those economic tasks which the breakdown of *laissez-faire* is leaving unaccomplished?

* * *

The "new way" found by the subtle P.E.P. is the organization of "Public Utility Bodies" fashioned somewhat on the pattern of the B.B.C., Central Electric Board, etc., and we are told that: "It is possible to envisage a considerable extension of this form of organization of the nation's business. A new picture begins to emerge in outline of industry, agriculture, transport, etc., enjoying, if not Dominion States, at any rate wide powers of local self government, with the Cabinet, Parliament, and the Local Authorities liberated from duties to which they are not ideally suited and free to perform their essential functions on behalf of the community."

"THE ANALOGY OF THE ELECTRICITY GRID SYSTEM"

The analogy of the Grid System of the Central Electricity Board, not itself undertaking the production of power nor the final distribution of electricity services to the consumer, but providing a co-ordinated system of carrying the electricity produced from the big generating stations to local distributing centers all over the country, can be suggestively applied to other services.

Imagine the dairy farmers of the country or of various regional divisions of the country as the milk generating stations, and the retailer of milk as the local distributing centers, with a Central Milk Board conducting the business of bulk marketing of milk as the milk Grid of Britain. Already under Agricultural Marketing Act there are signs of the coming of such a Milk Grid as a natural development to meet the needs of the day. An extension of the system with suitable adaptation to other agricultural products easily suggests itself, and even more directly as a method of dealing with the needs of modern transport by rail, road, water and air.

* * *

In the above quotation we see the P.E.P. sketching a program of *distribution*. From the organized control of distribution to that of production, under any despotic rule, there is but one step and Mr. Sieff has inevitably taken it. Moreover, being one of many Jews who have of late years concentrated on the multiple shop and chain stores systems and the organizations of various cartels and trusts, Mr. Sieff could not refrain from dealing a blow at the independent retail stores which for centuries have been the mainstay of British trade. To paralyze and thus eliminate the individual retail shopkeeper from trade has been one of the chief aims of Jewish "planning".

Let us now quote what is written on this subject:

"ORGANIZED PRODUCTION"

When we come to the organization of producers, agricultural, industrial and [_(blank)_], the Central Electricity model becomes more difficult to follow....

Methods of retailing can not indeed be left entirely unchanged in the face of twentieth century needs. The multiple shop and the chain store are already bringing about notable modifications. The waste involved in the 500,000 or more retail shops, one shop for every twenty households, cannot be allowed to continue to block the flow of goods

from producer to consumer. And re-organization of retail methods is necessary to achieve the adequate organization of production....

The development of an organized Grid system for the distribution of milk must, it is certain, lead to a profound modification of the traditional individualism outlook of the Dairy-Farmer. And so it will be in other producing industries. Cooperative organization of the business of distribution cannot fail to bring about conditions in which both the need and the will to organize themselves on a co-operative basis arise among the producers whether they be agriculturists, or producers of coal, or of iron from the mines, or manufacturers of steel, or of cotton, or of wool.

Whether we like it or not—and many will dislike it intensely—the individualist manufacturer and farmer will be forced by events to submit to far-reaching changes in outlook and methods. The danger is that in resisting them because he regards them as encroachments on what he calls his freedom, he will make things much worse for himself and for the community. Resistance is likely to play into the hands of those who say that thinking is useless and that full blooded Socialism or Communism are the only cure. Or he may be tempted to flirt with Fascist ideas. In either case he loses his cherished freedom, and it is only too probable that Fascism and Communism alike would be but short stages on the road to barbarism.

* * *

It would be difficult to imply threats in a more outspoken manner and Mr. Sieff goes on to state that:

....It is idle to deny that some at least of the changes required when conscious forward planning extends into the field of production are of a revolutionary character.

It is all important that we should appraise them soberly and without prejudice and distinguish clearly between unavoidable alterations of methods of economic organizations and fundamental attacks on our personal and political freedom....

Without entering more deeply into details than space here allows, the position of the farmer and manufacturer under a system of planned production can only be sketched in broad outlines.

He may be conceived of as remaining in full control of all the operations on his farm or factory, but receiving from the duly constituted authorities instructions as to the quantity and quality of his production, and as to the markets in which he will sell. He will himself have had a voice in setting his constituted authority and will have regular means of communicating with it and of influencing its policy. He will be less exposed than at present to interference from above, that is from Government Departments and local bodies and their inspectors. He will be less free to make arbitrary decisions as to his own business outside the region of day to day operation of plant or farm.

It must be presumed that the constituted authority will be armed by enabling legislation Act of Parliament and by majority decisions of its own members, presumably elected by votes of those minorities in clearly specified cases.

All this is not very different from what already occurs in particular organized industries, but must be conceived of as applying generally to most, if not all, of the major fields of production, and as part of a conscious and systematically planned agricultural and industrial organization.

* * *

Having thus given out the basic principles upon which the Judeo-Fabian new structure of British economic life is to be erected, an outline of the organization which will direct the functioning of the plan is given:

“A NATIONAL PLAN IN
OUTLINE”

An outline of the organization contemplated would be somewhat as follows:

A National Planning Commission, with advisory not executive functions, subordinate to the Cabinet and the Parliament, but with clearly defined powers of initiative and clearly defined responsibilities, its personal representative of the nation's economic life.

A National Council for Agriculture, a National Council for Industry, a Steel Industry Corporation, a Milk Producers Corporation, organized on the lines of Public Utility Concern, serving at least to federate, and in suitable cases to own the plants, factories, etc., engaged in production.

A series of Public Utility Corporations dealing with distributive services, e.g., the Central Electricity Board, the National Transport Boards (or a number of Regional Transport Boards); the National Milk Marketing Board.

In the constitution of these bodies provision would naturally be made for suitable representation of interests, including organized Labor, and for their due coordination by means for example of the election by various corporations of some of their members to serve on the National Councils. To all of them Parliament would delegate considerable power to regulate the affairs of their particular industries.

* * *

So far so good. Any ideologist or cracked-brain human being can devise some kind of utopia, in fact most of the inmates of lunatic asylums have been interned for that very reason. However, they are usually pronounced dangerous for society from the moment that they attempt to work out their fancy into reality.

Plans for the realization of Mr. Sieff's weird ideas have already been made. They are summed up in two words: COMPULSION and EXPORTATION. [H: These ideas are so long established today that nobody reading them can even find fault with them for they are in use EVERY DAY OF YOUR LIVES.]

Reading the following quotations, one is forcibly reminded of the tenets preached in New York at the Rand School and meetings of the “Friends of Soviet Russia”.

From the standpoint of encroachments upon freedom apart from the denial of the tenets of individualism, the most obvious target for attack are perhaps the proposed grant of powers to compel minorities and (point not yet mentioned) the probable necessity for drastic changes in the ownership of land.

Powers of compulsion of minorities are not unknown under present conditions and will probably not arouse very violent antagonism on the ground of high principle.

The question of private ownership of land is one which never fails to encounter deep-rooted passions. It is also one which arises immediately in almost every aspect of consciously planned reconstruction.

The conclusion seems to be unescapable that

whether in the field of Town and Country Planning or in that of Agricultural (or Rural) Planning or in the organization of Industry, it is not possible to make reasonable progress without drastic powers to buy out individual owners of land.

This is not to say that land nationalization in the ordinary sense of the term is either necessary or desirable, far from it. Nothing would be gained by substituting the State as landlord. What is required, if only with a view to equitable treatment of individuals, is transfer of ownership of large blocks of land, not necessarily of all the land in the country, but certainly of a large portion of it into the hands of the proposed Statutory Corporations and Public Utility bodies and of Land Trusts. [H: Hummnn, *Statutory Corporations?*]

In many cases, all that would be needed would be the conversion of rights of ownership of land into rights of participation as shareholders in the new corporations or in Land Trusts. It would be possible further in a large number of cases to leave management undisturbed, together with the enjoyment of the amenities which at present go with ownership, subject to the transfer of title to the Corporations or Trusts. [H: Sounds pretty good to we little Indians? There are two ways to run everything: properly or improperly, goodly or evilly, right or wrong!]

Here again, limits of space preclude fuller treatment of the subject. All that is here relevant is the inevitable conclusion that the planned economy which the nation needs to meet the demands of the twentieth century must clearly involve drastic inroads upon the rights of individual ownership of land as at present understood. [H: And all you need to UNDO this idea is to teach people what the controllers know and have set forth for themselves. You don't even try to “undo” the methods; you just teach the people to UTILIZE what is available for protection.]

* * *

As to *Finance* and the right of citizens to deal freely with their money, Mr. Sieff's kind solicitude for the property of others has prompted him to formulate the following point of view so worthy of paternal Bolshevism:

...Stable money cannot be secured without the considerable extension of control on behalf of the community over free flow of investment and the uses to which the individuals makes of his capital.

While as consumer he can retain full freedom of choice as to competing wants he will satisfy, there are real difficulties in leaving him entirely free to invest his savings in any way he chooses.

It is probable that many of these difficulties can be solved on the one hand by extension of the system of insurance, on lines to which recent developments of the motoring law again supply suggestive analogies and, on the other hand, by means which while leaving the small capitalist untrammelled will so canalize the flow of both long term and short term investment of the large sums which are at the disposal of banks and financial institutions as well as funds in the hands of large insurance companies as to ensure that adequate capital is available for the big industrial, agricultural and distributive corporations already envisaged.

Then comes the discussion of the problem of Labor which points out the future uselessness of the present Trade Unions who still labour under the delusion that they have achieved the nec [*sic*]

plus ultra of good conditions for workmen!... The P.E.P. will reorganize them.

Social Services, P.E.P. organization will, among other things, “call for a big change in the organization of the Medical Profession which has, at present, too often a vested interest in disease.”

Needless to add that “Imperial Planning” and “International Planning” have also been the object to Mr. Sieff's careful attention. Suffice it to quote the conclusive words of his scheme: “The only rival world political and economic system which put forward a comparable claim is that of the Union of Soviet Republics.”

* * * * *

The conclusion is almost naive but far from surprising when we know that the “plans” for the disruption of Russia and enslavement of the Russian people were made in the councils of the Jewish Kahal of which Mr. Sieff is a prominent member.

Let us now see what is to be the fate of this British Constitution of which every Briton is so justly proud:

Nevertheless our first plan is replan Britain... Effective planning on the economic side and even the introduction of desirable reforms in detail has become impossible without a drastic overhauling both of Parliament and the Central Government and the machinery of Local Government. Political and economic planning are complementary and supplementary to each other and must be carefully inter-related. We need new economic and political institutions to match the new social adjustments which applied science has created and a new technique both in politics and industry to enable us to find intelligent methods of surmounting new difficulties and complexities....

It has been suggested more than once in the course of this essay that devolution of powers to statutory bodies will be an important feature of the new order and that in the result Parliament and the Cabinet will be relieved of some part of their present duties and set free to the great advantage of themselves and of the nation for their proper tasks of directing and guiding public policy.

Big consequent changes will follow in the machinery of government.

* * *

And to anyone inclined to criticize Mr. Shieff's marvelous scheme of destruction of all existing social, political and economic order, the following answer is given:

One possible answer is of course to refer our critic to what was said at the outset as to the imminence of catastrophe if we continue to drift... Reluctance to embark on a doubtful adventure deserves a less negative treatment.

The dangers which our critics fear are real dangers... Our Statutory Corporations and Public Utility Boards may easily become unadventurous obstacles to progress, determined enemies to all new ideas. It may be indeed that one of the lessons we have to learn from our present distress is that scientific invention itself requires some planning in its application to the economic structure of the nation.

The problem of progress is no longer the problem of getting enough chance to prevent routine from deadening effort, but the problem of preventing change from destroying both routine and all social stability.

This however is no justification of institutions which deaden effort.

Our proposals must rather be defended by the claim that they will liberate the spirit of initiative and not deaden it, in that they will provide means by which the energetic man of business may escape from the disheartening frustrations and failures which are caused by the complexity of the machine, and will give him scope for serving his generation in a larger kingdom than the *narrow field of competition* with rivals in particular industrial or commercial pursuits.

Though organized on public utility lines with MONOPOLISTIC privileges, the GREAT INDUSTRIAL CORPORATIONS will find ample room for energy and initiative in performing their primary task of combining maximum with minimum costs of production. The executive heads of particular factories will not lack the spur of competition.

Lastly we need to be told that: ...Experience alone can prove the justice of our claim that economic freedom will not be fatally shackled by the effort of conscious forward planning. Experience too will be needed to make clear the boundaries of the province within which individualistic effort can best be relied upon to secure the highest national dividend.

* * *

How forcibly one is here reminded of the words of the apostles and disciples of Lenin and Trotsky-Bronstein who so loudly proclaimed that the imposition of Bolshevism in Russia was but a great experiment! Is a five-year plan of enforced labor to be imposed also upon the British people?

Silence surrounds the results of the same experiments in Mexico, Spain and the South American States because it is the policy of the destructors of our Christian civilization to muzzle the press that they own, but England, though ruled by the chosen of the Kahal, namely the revolutionary Fabian Group, is given a warning in time and can therefore frame a line of defense.

The justification of the "Conscious forward planning" scheme is given as the final part of Mr. Sieff's masterpiece.

The irony of calling destruction a "CONSERVATIVE EVOLUTION" will not escape the reader. [H: Sorry, but when worded competently, EVERYTHING escapes the readers.]

"CONSERVATIVE EVOLUTION"

Indeed the Socialist or Communist will condemn our planning as mere tinkering with the outworn machine of capitalism. To him it will appear a hopelessly conservative and anemic attempt to stave off the red blooded revolution which alone would satisfy him.

Our plan is, we claim, conservative in the truest and best sense. It is constructive, not destructive, and builds solidly upon the present and the past. It faces the issue boldly and it is not afraid to challenge vested interests and deeply cherished habits of thought and action.

It does not however propose to expropriate anyone and in requiring the application of compulsion in a limited sphere it is not doing more than extend and make explicit and give systematic application to tendencies and practices already at work.... Such sketch, in the broadest outline of the lines which reconstruction might take as has

been given here, must inevitably raise more questions in the mind of the attentive reader than it answers.

* * *

It does!

Mr. Sieff's document is as clear an exposé of a policy calculated to kill human initiative and the spirit of competition which means progress as is given in the *Protocols of the Wise Men of Zion*.

Will the British people allow themselves to be further bamboozled by those who have already got the best of their fine spirit of patriotism and intend to exploit it still more? [H: Of course, they not only allowed, they joined forces to enforce that these things would come about. This is why the term "British Israel" and "British Israeli Zionists" or "Zionism".]

Yes the political, economic and spiritual needs of England require as much scope of freedom today and in the future as they ever did in the past.

The foregoing quotations have given but a very succinct exposé of "conscious forward planning" as given out by Israel Moses Sieff.

The analogies between his utterances and the contents of the document known under the title of the *Protocols of the Wise Men of Zion* first published in 1905 are very striking indeed. We quote but a few taken from the edition of the *Protocols* published by Small & Maynard of Boston, Mass., U.S.A. in 1920:

ANALOGIES WITH THE PROTOCOLS:

P. 26. 5th Pr.: "*There is nothing more dangerous than individual initiative: if it had a touch of genius it can accomplish more than a million people among whom we have sown dissensions. We must direct the education of the Goy societies so that arms will drop hopelessly when they face every task where initiative is required. The intensity of action resulting from the individual freedom of action dissipates its force when it encounters another person's freedom. This results in heavy blows at morals, disappointments and failures.*"

P. 27. 6th Pr.: "We will soon begin to establish huge monopolies—reservoirs of huge wealth, upon which even the large fortunes of the Goys will depend to such an extent that they will be drowned, together with the governmental credits, on the day following the political catastrophe."

P. 27. 6th Pr.: "*The aristocracy of the Goys, as a political force is dead. We do not need to take it into consideration: But as landowners they are harmful to us because they can be independent in their sources of life. For this reason we must deprive them of their land at any cost.*"

P. 34. 10th Pr.: "For this reason our plans must be strongly and clearly conceived. These plans will not immediately upset contemporary institutions. They will only alter their organization, and consequently the entire combination of their development, which will thus be directed according to the plans laid down by us."

P. 44. 13th Pr.: "To divert the over-restless people from discussing political problems, we now

make it appear that we provide them with new problems named, those pertaining to industry. Let them become excited over this subject as much as they like."

[H: Before we move to the appropriate comparisons and backup references in the "Appendix", let us see the author's "Conclusion". When we are finished I would like to remind you that all the protocol items are accomplished. However, there are such SERIOUS follow-on ideas that boggle the minds of "thinking" souled human beings. We will need to speak of that and take an example from our own township and doorstep. We will render unto Jason Brent, ex-municipal judge, political lawyer from the massive firm of Shea & Gould, shoe-licker to the Governor of California, rifle marksman with an automatic AK-47, who claims to "Violently dislike the Ekkers" and states this under oath numerous times in just one sitting. He saw to it that property was stripped away and the people in point lost everything. He works with the most criminal elements around, and now blames CONTACT and Ekkers for "defaming" him and causing him to lose everything. We will look, at the end of this, at what made him lose his clients and positions of honor [see pg. 59]. He still circulates with his poison but people now, I suppose, have gotten to know who he is and what he is about—THROUGH HIS OWN BOASTING. This man even put up a billboard which reads: "A Shark? Yes, and Proud of it." This man claims to have such an IQ as to be right at the top of Mensa (the brain group of total idiots). He wrote and published (and is proud of it) a depopulation plan for the globe. He and his buddies take the *Kol Nidre* EVERY MORNING before they go forth to screw every hapless victim they encounter. People, you have gone as far as you can go. You begin to change things or you are down for the count.]

CONCLUSION

On re-reading the foregoing pages before sending them to press, the writer is painfully aware of their inadequacy. The subject is too vast and too unfamiliar to the general public to permit successful treatment in a small volume. It has been necessary to compress, at the risk of fatiguing and even antagonizing the reader by excessive brevity and abrupt transitions.

At the same time the author has had to take counsel of prudence in the selection of material, for the Jews have always counted on the fact that, if the whole truth were told in one comprehensive utterance, no one would believe it. Thus, bigots and minds bursting with the discoveries they have made, have never been feared by the Jews. People are incapable of believing or receiving certain knowledge which runs counter to their habitual manner of thinking; facts are not accepted on proof, but on understanding.

Yet the problem is of such pressing interest and the lurking evil so destructive, that silence is complicity. In daily life, the serpent of Judah lies in wait in every by-path for its Gentile victims, and few are those cunning enough to escape its fangs. In social and political circles, in business and art, wherever one probes, Zionism raises its ugly head—*surgit atrox et spinosa*—and suddenly reveals itself ubiquitous and all-powerful. But its power is magnified because concealed, just as a

venomous snake is more dangerous hidden in the grass, than exposed on a broad, level road.

It is therefore very encouraging to note, each year and in nearly every country, the issue of new publications devoted to the defense of local and national interests against “bad cosmopolitanism and bad finance”. These books and periodicals reach the public as a result of exceptional perseverance and sacrifice on the part of the authors and publishers. In addition to the difficulty and expense of publication, authors and editors are constantly faced with the alternative of paying heavy fines or serving a term in gaol. Nor are the vigorous campaigns of the older patriot groups in England, Canada, and the United States, to mention only three English-speaking countries, a matter of less satisfaction.

These signs indicate the growth, during the past ten years, of a small but intelligent minority, determined to fight to the last ditch, and learning to wield its single weapon, publicity, with increased skill and effectiveness.

For the cardinal fact is this: once the screen of secrecy has been removed, once Zionism has been dragged into the open, the peoples of the Earth will know how to deal it the death-blow. In Palestine there have been Zionist movements since the days of Nehemiah; they have always ended in failure, because their success depended on secrecy, and it was impossible to keep the secret from their own race for long. This world-Zionism has gone incomparably farther, because for generations the Jews have maintained secrecy among themselves as against the *goyim*.

No organization with a predetermined aim, such as Zionism, can achieve success without secrecy; its programme, elaborated in the course of centuries, is necessarily rigid in its main features; it will not bend or ply to suit circumstances, but everything must be ground to fit the mould. This is possible if people are led, little by little, to adopt each feature of this programme, to regard it as their own choice, and thus put the heavy yoke on their own necks. But if the people should realize that this yoke of iron which the *Kahal* has been so long in forging, is now being imposed on them, they would have none of it. Such is the problem in its broader aspect.

From the outlook of the individual, on the other hand, it is clear that a serious study of the whole question is richly rewarded. Beneath the changing surface of things, the new names and the specious promises, it is easy to recognize the old issue, the real movers behind the scenes, and their definite aims. After a year's study, the observer should be able to follow all the big moves in the Jewish game and predict, with amazing accuracy, the course which Zionism will take under given circumstances and the one thing Zionists cannot do is change their secret programme; it binds them, as they would bind the world. It is therefore essential to master all the points of this programme, in order to recognize each under its manifold disguises. The man who has done this holds in his hand a lever with which to pry Zionism out of its concealment. If he is discreet and courageous, he need fear nothing. In his ears will sound the words:

“Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy; and nothing shall by any means hurt you.”

Zionism risks more by attacking such a man than he by attacking Zionism, against which new enemies spring up every day from the least-

expected quarters of the globe.

Our concern is therefore not so much for the ultimate survival of free Gentile nations, as for the national freedom and culture of our own and the next succeeding generations. Now is the time to resist in ourselves, and to stir others to resist that subtle, hypnotic current drawing towards the East to slavery and sensuality, to Babylonian pomp and spiritual desolation. The beauty of Greece, the freedom and courage of the North, the Christianity of Western Europe, these are our heritage; their spirit lives in us, and it is our duty and privilege to defend it.

June, 1934

[END OF QUOTING]

I note that at this writing Dharma was but a wee toddler. Most of you who will have to make the changes, if there be changes, were not yet born.

Why has it taken so long to see and know this PLAN was afoot? Because it has taken just as long as was required and “everything will [yet] be as it will be!” Thanks, “Crow”, for such insight.

Let us give this portion over to be checked for spelling, etc. Remember, readers, WE WORK UNDER THE VERY WORST OF CIRCUMSTANCES AS YOU WILL NOTE JUST BY READING THE INFORMATION ON JASON BRENT [see pg. 59]. There have been threats, even from the “Christian” community, to bomb cars, to be detonated by a turn of the key in the ignition. Dharma has been called a “slimy little puke” by someone you consider a real whiz in UFO pale-horse riders—Bill Cooper. She has been called EVIL and even TBN's leader suggests she come back to Jesus. At that time she didn't know Jesus wasn't Christ of the *Bible*. Jason Brent even ran ads in the local paper asking for a gathering of Jews to form new and bigger groups to get better control of the citizens. He and Steven Horn, attorney at *Kol Nidre*, ran devastating accusations in the papers claiming “that bunch” to be Anti-Semitic nuts.

In Nevada at court where gold was a gift to the Institute, Green stole \$400 thousand worth of same and buried it in his newly moved-to property—in Nevada.

His attorneys met with the *Associated Press* and claimed internationally that Dharma claimed to be JESUS CHRIST. Now, any reasonable party would know THAT would not be so. However, a JUDGE ruled that there would be no further discounting of Jesus and dismissed the case—but ordered the gold back to the owner (which is, of course, the Institute) but some five years and thousands of \$\$ in litigation—to attorneys—it goes on and on and on even in the face of TWO rulings by the Supreme Court of Nevada to return it as ordered. The case now spans from Nevada to Texas and is farther behind than at onset.

How can YOU win? YOU CANNOT WIN UNTIL YOU KNOW WHAT IS WRONG AND ALL YOU HAVE TO DO TO “FIX” IT IS KNOW THE GAME PLAN AND MEET EVERY INDISCRETION WITH GLOBAL PUBLICITY. YOU HAVE SOMETHING NOW THAT UNTIL NOW WAS NOT AVAILABLE—SPLIT-SECOND CIRCULATION AROUND THE GLOBE. But, rules are already being made to demand full identification for all computer users—

in order to shut down this outlet. You have a tiny, tiny window of information access. Take it

or leave it, but the alternative of the New World Zionist Satanic Order is the consequence.

Can it be done? Of course! We have worked night and day to get this information into the brain, onto the keyboard, and in less than two weeks, HERE IT IS, WORLD. The Journals will be bound and hopefully available in short order. Meanwhile—the information is being run in full in *CONTACT*.

Brave? No, just mad as hell, perhaps, and choosing to not take it any more.

Jason Brent, for example, is exactly THAT: A NIGHTMARE OF REALITY AWAKENING THE SLEEPY HEADS. HE, LIKE ALL THESE EVIL CHARACTERS, CANNOT STAND THE LIGHT OF DAY UPON HIM AND/OR HIS WORK. HE PROCLAIMS, ACCORDING TO AN ALREADY ESTABLISHED PLAN, THAT “THE ELDERLY, INFIRM, AND STUPID WILL HAVE TO BE KILLED.” AND THAT YOU-THE-PEOPLE WILL JUST HAVE TO GET USED TO IT. WELL, WE AREN'T GOING TO GET USED TO THE KILLING OF GOD'S CREATIONS IF WE CAN HELP IT—AND WE CAN HELP IT.

We will be back for the “APPENDIX” to these writings regarding, directly, the *PROTOCOLS OF ZION*.

Yes, you observant people, I left my fingerprints all over this book in point. All you really had to do was look at the prepositions in the comments. God, too, always leaves a sign for the weary travelers.

Adonai (*please look up this label*).

1/26/98 #2 HATONN

BIRTHING THE PHOENIX

Continuing directly from the book, *THE PROTOCOLS OF ZION*, With Preface and Explanatory Notes. We offer the APPENDIX.

[QUOTING, Part 24:]

APPENDIX

A PROTOCOL OF 1860

We take this Protocol from the *Morning Post* of September 6th, 1920:

“A correspondent writing in reference to the hidden peril draws attention to a Manifesto issued in 1860 to the ‘Jews of the Universe’, by Adolphe Cremieux, the founder of the Alliance Israelite Universelle, and the well-known member of the Provisional Government of 1871. Adolphe Cremieux, while Grand Master of the French Masonic Lodges, offered 1,000,000 francs for the head of William I. of Germany. On his tomb he requested the following sole inscription to be inscribed:

“Here lies Adolphe Cremieux, the founder of the *Alliance Israelite Universelle*.” [H: Beware you who are led by good speeches and ideal-ideals, “Crem” is simply an extraction of Cremieux and that “movement” in particular is setting up for the already returned Maitreia. Either name can be spelled or pronounced any way you choose.]

THE MANIFESTO

Emblem: On top, the tablets of Moses, a little lower—two extended hands clasping each other,

and as basis of the whole—the globe of the Earth.
Motto: “All Jews for one, and one for all.”

The union which we desire to found will not be a French, England, Irish, or German union, but a Jewish one, a Universal one.

Other peoples and races are divided into nationalities; we alone have not co-citizens, but exclusively co-religionaries.

A Jew will under no circumstances become the friend of a Christian or a Moslem before the *MOMENT ARRIVES WHEN THE LIGHT OF THE JEWISH FAITH, THE ONLY RELIGION OF REASON, WILL SHINE ALL OVER THE WORLD*. [H: So, where would you just guess YOU ARE now at this time in 1998?]

Scattered amongst other nations, who from time immemorial were hostile to our rights and interests, we desire primarily to be and to remain immutably Jews.

Our nationality is the religion of our fathers, and we recognize no other nationality. [H: Please refer back to what the Master Teacher told you: “Ye are of your fathers and they have been evil and spoken lies from the beginning.” The “Fathers” are the Antichrist himself.]

We are living in foreign lands, and cannot trouble about the mutable ambitions of countries entirely alien to us, while our own moral and material problems are endangered.

The Jewish teaching must cover the whole Earth. Israelites! No matter where fate should lead—though scattered all over the Earth, you must always consider yourselves of a Chosen Race.

If you realize that the Faith of your forefathers is your only patriotism...

...if you recognize that, notwithstanding the nationalities you have embraced, you always remain and everywhere form *one* and *only* nation...
...if you believe the Jewry only is the one and only religious and political truth...

...if you are convinced of this, you, Israelites of the Universe...

...then come and give ear to our appeal and prove to us your consent!

Our cause is great and holy, and its success is guaranteed. Catholicism, our immemorial ENEMY, is lying in the dust, mortally wounded in the head.

The net which Israel is throwing over the globe of the Earth is widening and spreading daily, and the momentous prophecies of our holy books are at last to be realized.

The time is near when Jerusalem will become the house of prayer for all nations and peoples, and the banner of Jewish mono-deity will be unfurled and hoisted on the most distant shores.

Let us avail ourselves of all circumstances.

Our might is immense—learn to adopt this might for our cause.

What have you to be afraid of?

The day is not distant when all the riches and treasure OF THE EARTH WILL BECOME THE PROPERTY OF THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL.

A PROTOCOL OF 1869

THE FATAL DISCOURSE OF RABBI REICHHORN

In its issue of October 21, 1920, (No. 195), *La Vieille France* published an extremely important Russian document in which the following passage occurs:

“There is a striking analogy between the *Protocols of the Elders of Zion* and the discourse

of the Rabbi Reichhorn, pronounced in Prague in 1869 over the tomb of the Grand Rabbi Simeon-ben-Ihuda, and published by Readcliffe, *who paid with his life for the divulgation*; Sonol, who had taken Readcliffe to hear Reichhorn, was killed in a duel some time afterwards. The general ideas formulated by the Rabbi are found fully developed in the *Protocols*.”

In the issue of March 10, 1921, (No. 214) *La Vieille France* gives the version of this funeral oration which was published in *La Russie Juive*. It is perfectly clear that the funeral oration and the *Protocols of the Elders of Zion* come from one and the same mint. Both are prophetic; and the power which made the prophecies has been able to bring about their fulfillment. This oration is so important that we append to it an account of the fulfillment, of each of the sections. There can no longer be any doubt as to whose is the power which is disturbing the world, creating World unrest, and at the same time reaping all the profits. Jewry is enslaving all Christian peoples of the Earth. There IS a Jew world Plot and it now stands finally and completely unmasked.

1. *Every hundred years, We, the Sages of Israel, have been accustomed to meet in Sahnedrin in order to examine our progress towards the domination of the world which Jehovah (Lucifer) has promised us, and our conquests over the enemy—Christianity.*

2. This year, united over the tomb of our reverend Simeon-ben-Ihuda, we can state with pride that the past century has brought us very near to our goal, and that this goal will be very soon attained.

3. Gold always has been and always will be the irresistible power. Handled by expert hands it will always be the most useful lever for those who possess it, and the object of envy for those who do not.

With gold we can buy the most rebellious consciences, can fix the rate of all values, the current price of all products, can subsidize all State loans, and thereafter hold the states at our mercy.

4. Already the principal banks, the exchanges of the entire world, the credits of all the Governments, are in our hands.

5. The other great power is THE PRESS. By repeating without cessation certain ideas, the Press succeeds in the end in having them accepted as actualities. The theater renders us analogous services. Everywhere the Press and the Theater obey our orders.

6. By the ceaseless praise of DEMOCRATIC RULE we shall divide the Christians into political parties, we shall destroy the unity of their nations, we shall sow discord everywhere. Reduced to impotence, they will bow before the LAW OF OUR BANK *always united, and always devoted to OUR CAUSE*.

7. We shall force the Christians into wars by exploiting their pride and their stupidity. They will massacre each other, and clear the ground for us to put our own people into.

8. The possession of the land has always

brought influence and power. In the name of social Justice and Equality we shall parcel out the great estates; we shall give the fragments to the peasants who covet them with all their powers, and who will soon be in debt to us by the expense of cultivating them. Our capital will make us their masters. We in our turn shall become the great proprietors, and the possession of the land will assure the power to us.

9. Let us try to replace the circulation of gold with paper money; our chests will absorb the gold, and we shall regulate the value of the paper which will make us masters of all the positions.

10. We count among us plenty of orators capable of feigning enthusiasm and of persuading mobs. We shall spread them among the people to announce changes which should secure the happiness of the human race. By gold and by flattery we shall gain the proletariat which will charge itself with annihilating *Christian* capitalism. We shall promise workmen salaries of which they have never dared to dream, but we shall also raise the price of necessities so that *our profits will be greater still*.

11. In this manner we shall prepare Revolutions which *the Christians will make themselves* and of which we shall reap the fruit.

12. By our mockeries and our attacks upon them we shall make their priests ridiculous, then odious, and their religion as ridiculous and as odious as their clergy. Then we shall be masters of their *SOULS*. For our pious attachment to our own religion and the superiority of our souls.

13. We have already established our own men in all important positions. We must endeavor to provide the *Goyim* with lawyers and doctors; the lawyers are *au courant* with all interests; doctors, once in the house, become confessors and directors of consciences.

14. But above all let us monopolize Education. By this means we *spread ideas that are useful to us*, and shape the children's brains as suits us.

15. If one of our people should unhappily fall into the hands of justice amongst the Christians, we must rush to help him; find as many witnesses as he needs to save him from his judges, until we become judges ourselves.

16. The monarchs of the Christian world, swollen with ambition and vanity, surround themselves with luxury and with numerous armies. *We shall furnish them with all the money their folly demands*, and so shall keep them in leash.

17. Let us take care not to hinder the marriage of our men with Christian girls, for through them we shall get our foot into the most closely locked circles. If our daughters marry *Goyim* they will be no less useful, for *the children of a Jewish mother are ours*. Let us foster the idea of free love, that we may destroy among Christian women attachment to the principles and practices of their religion.

18. For ages past the sons of Israel, despised and persecuted, have been working to open up a path to power. They are hitting the mark. *They control the economic life of the accursed*

Christians; their influence preponderates over politics and over manners.

19. At the wished for hour, fixed in advance, *we shall let loose the Revolution*, which by ruining all classes of Christianity will *definitely enslave the Christians to US*. Thus will be accomplished the promise of God made to his people.

A PROTOCOL OF 1919

A Russian newspaper, *Prizyv*, of 5th of February 1920, published in Berlin, contained an interesting document in Hebrew, dated December, 1919, which was found in the pocket of the dead Jew Zunder, the Bolshevich Commander of the 11th Sharp-shooter Battalion, throwing light on the secret organizations of Jewry in Russia. In extenso it ran as follows:

SECRET. To the representatives of all the branches of the Israelite International League.

Sons of Israel! The hour of our ultimate victory is near. We stand on the threshold to the command of the world. That which we could only dream of before us is about to be realized. Only quite recently feeble and powerless, we can now, thanks to the world's catastrophe, raise our heads with pride.

We must, however, be careful. It can surely be prophesied that, after we have marched over ruined and broken altars and thrones, we shall advance further on the same indicated path.

The authority of the, to us, alien religious and doctrines of faith we have, through very successful propaganda, subjected to a merciless criticism and mockery. [H: Still wonder what is alien and what is not, and WHO THEY MIGHT REALLY BE?] We have brought the culture, civilization, traditions and thrones of the Christian nations to stagger. We have done everything to bring the Russian people under the yoke of the Jewish power, and ultimately compelled them to fall on their knees before us. [H: Please don't overlook the fact that just as "Goy", "goyim", Gentile, etc. mean ALL OTHERS THAN JEW, so too does the term Christian refer to every other person who is not Jew. I did not say Judean—I said Jew, those ones from the Serpent race/people who decided to take up Judaism and call themselves Jews to fool the most people most of the time. THEY ARE THE ANTICHRIST IN FULL BLOSSOM! THIS HAS NOTHING TO DO WITH JUDEANS OR HEBREWS OR ANY OTHER PEOPLE OF ANY LOCATION.]

We have nearly completed all this but we must all the same be very cautious, because the oppressed Russia is our arch-enemy. The victory over Russia, gained through our intellectual superiority, may in future, in a new generation turn against us.

Russia is conquered and brought to the ground. Russia is in the agony of death under our heel, but do not forget—not even for a moment—that we must be careful! The holy care for our safety does not allow us to show either pity or mercy. [H: "Holy"?] At last we have been allowed to behold the bitter need of the Russian people, and to see it in tears! By taking from them their property, their gold, we have reduced this people to helpless slaves.

Be cautious and silent! *We ought to have no mercy for our enemy. We must make an end of the best and leading elements of the Russian people, so that the vanquished Russia may not*

find any leader! Our victory is near, because our *political and economic power and influence* upon the masses are in rapid progress. We buy up government loans and gold, and thereby we have controlling power over the world's exchanges. The power is in our hands, but be careful—place no faith in traitorous shady powers!

Bronstein (Trotsky), Apfelbaum (Zinovieff), Rosenfeld (Kameneff), Steinberg—all of them are like unto thousands of other true sons of Israel. Our power in Russia is unlimited. In the towns, the Commissariats and commissions of food, House Commissions, etc., are dominated by our people. But do not let victory intoxicate you. Be careful, cautious, because no one except yourselves will protect us!

Remember we cannot rely on the Red Army, which one day may turn its warfare on ourselves.

Sons of Israel the hour for our long-cherished victory over Russia is near; close up solid your ranks! Make known our people's national policy! Fight for eternal ideals! Keep holy the old laws, which history has bequeathed to us! May our intellect, our genius, protect and lead us!

Signed, The Central Committee of the Petersburg Branch of the Israelite International League.

[END OF QUOTING]

I think this is enough for one sitting, especially when you append the information on our local clown for your attention.

I will leave today with Little Crow:

"If you really have a question about it, just be patient and the Mother-Father Creator is going to answer your inquiry. It doesn't take the question to get the response. It takes your patience, faith and your discipline to wait until you get the sign. You have to be observant along the way and that would mean you have to pay

attention to what's going on around you.

"I was taught to pray for all people, all of my relations. That doesn't mean I support what they think or how they act."

[H: Wow, hold your breath for the next one:]


"There was no Jesus Christ, son of God, in my Oral Tradition. There was no "pale prophet" that came amongst us speaking of that, to tell us that in any way. What there was was a Creator. A Creator of both masculine and feminine energy that said, "When you pray, you pray for all of your relations and for all of Creation." Not just Americans, Jews or Palestinians—pray for all your relations—and that includes those that you are currently engaged in conflict with... Let your prayers be for everything but yourself. Pray for everyone but yourself."

OK, Son, it is time, and realizing that it is time, you shall have that which you need to lead our people. You shall be given STRENGTH against the days of endless load—but it will go quickly in LIGHT and shall transcend all time and space, that which we now do. And in those distant days to come and those long past, we shall bow before God and HE SHALL SAY "WELL DONE" and it will be so!

And Little Crow said: ... "So what's the greatest thing you ever did that you think is a self accomplishment?" I said, "Get out of my own way". ... I died, I got out of my way so I could get on and do what I had to do.

He should have said, in the last sentence: WHAT I HAVE TO DO! Aho.

Adonai.

[To be continued.] 

— Available Now —

THE PANIC PROJECT:

AREA 51



UNCOVER THE TRUTH

The new video by Norio Hayakawa is now available for

~~\$24.95~~ (shipping and handling is included)

Send check or money order to

NORIO HAYAKAWA

P.O. BOX 599

GARDENA, CA 90248



Stellar Example Of The Khazarian-Zionist Kind Of Guy

Editor's note: The following information, some of which is reprinted from early 1995 issues of CONTACT, puts a spotlight on just one of the Khazarian-Zionist tribe members who has crossed our local paths on too many occasions. Commander Hatonn refers to this material in the 3rd column of page 55 and 2nd column of page 56.



The following article is reprinted from the Front Page of the January 17, 1995 issue of CONTACT.

High-IQ Group's Star Spokesman? Ex-Judge Jason Brent's Shocking "Concern" For Humanity

1/11/95 #2 HATONN

JASON BRENT'S MENSA

You are being set up again in a different direction and you had better look again at the articles in the paper regarding Jason Brent, Esq. and the Mensa bunch. They MEAN IT! The only thing they find wrong with Hitler, according to Brent (not his name—he was born something like Berkowitz), was that Hitler blew it for the "Master Race". This man (Brent) CLAIMS to be a Jewish leader with over 150 of his people killed in the Holocaust. Boy has he stuck his foot firmly into his mouth this time.

[QUOTING, 1/10/95 *Los Angeles Times*:]

Newsletter Articles Stir Furor In High-IQ Group

* Opinion: Writers in Mensa publication spark outrage by advocating killing the old, infirm and homeless. Board backs the editor and the authors' right to express their views.

by NORA ZAMICHOW
Times Staff Writer

In what sort of publication would you expect to read:

"Those people who are so mentally defective that they cannot live in society should, as soon as they are identified as defective, be humanely dispatched."

Or that Adolf Hitler's greatest offense was not the killing of 6 million Jews in the Holocaust but "the fact that his actions prevent a rational discussion of the creation of the master race."

These articles recently ran in the monthly newsletter

of the Los Angeles chapter of the high IQ society, Mensa. The publication circulates to a readership that claims IQ in the top 2% of the public.

In defending her decision to publish the article—which appeared to propose extermination of the homeless, the mentally retarded, the old and the infirm—newsletter editor and Mensa member Nikki Frey was unapologetic and surprised that anybody would be offended.

"I would not print anything I thought was truly harmful or offensive," she said. "I didn't think it was harmful; I don't think it's even that offensive—nobody wants to have a deformed child.

"I personally wouldn't hurt a fly. Well, maybe a fly. I am the most sensitive person."

Not everybody thinks so. The articles in the November edition of the Mensa newsletter caused considerable outrage among the chapter's 2,000 members. Some wrote irate letters, others called to complain. And several attended a board meeting to protest.

"We have these Nazi ideas being published in the publication that goes everywhere," said Mensa member Betty Schneider. "This is fascism carried to the *nth* degree. I don't want to be identified with an organization

WHICH IS THE PARASITE?

"You're a parasite! You feed off productive members of society!"

— Correspondent John Stossel on ABC's 20-20 News Program on Friday night 1/13/95, talking with a lawyer (or attorney) who reaped hundreds of millions of dollars from long-running asbestos Workers' Compensation lawsuits, while the victims received a few crumbs, if anything at all.

that condones this type of thing.”

Alan Stillson, puzzle editor of the newsletter, wrote a letter threatening to quit unless an apology was printed.

“As a Mensa member who enjoys the organization and most of the members and as a stepfather of a Down’s Syndrome child who loves him and is incensed at the thought of advocacy of his extermination, I insist on an immediate written apology and a retraction of the policy of printing hate articles,” Stillson wrote in his letter, printed in the December newsletter.

In the previous issue, one of the writers, Jason G. Brent, a Tehachapi lawyer, wrote that “society must face the concept that we kill off the old, weak, the stupid and the inefficient.” He concluded that the true travesty wrought by Hitler was that he forever spoiled the concept of a master race.

The other writer, Jon Evans, put forth equally shocking views.

“It is not clear to me just exactly why anyone would expend time and effort and money on the homeless. What good are they? The vast majority are too stupid, too lazy, too crazy, or too anti-social to earn a living,” Evans wrote. “Granted, there are a few people who have fallen beneath the blows of circumstances and are unable to afford any place to live, but they are few and far between. The rest of the homeless should be humanely done away with, like abandoned kittens.”

Nor did Evans show much mercy for the infirm.

“A piece of meat in the shape of a man but without a mind is not a human being, whether the body be deathly ill, damaged by accident, mentally blank because of brain deficiency, or criminally insane.”

Brent said he was merely writing about a crucial reality—the urgent need for population control—that much of the world has ignored. “I’m not a fascist,” he said. “I just have a problem that we better face.”

Mensa articles support extermination of humans

LOS ANGELES — A local chapter of Mensa, the organization for people with high IQs, is under fire from some members for publishing articles advocating extermination of people who are homeless, mentally disabled or old. “Those people who are so mentally defective that they cannot live in society should, as soon as they are identified as defective, be humanely dispatched,” one essay said. Newsletter editor Nikki Frey defended her decision to publish the opinion pieces. “I would not print anything I thought was truly harmful or offensive,” she said. After the November issue of *Lament* appeared, some of the chapter’s 2,000 members wrote angry letters, others called to complain, and several protested at a board meeting, the *Los Angeles Times* reported Tuesday.

Evans was unavailable for comment.

This is the second time in little more than a year that the Los Angeles chapter of Mensa, which admits only those with IQs above 132, has been caught in an embarrassing spotlight. In late 1993, Mensa board members were rattled by a string of anonymous letters, including death threats that appeared linked to a personal feud.

Newsletter editor Frey, who works as a legal secretary, and some Mensa board members are quick to point out that the monthly newsletter, called *LAMENT*, endorses no official point of view. A disclaimer beneath the masthead reads: “Opinions expressed in *Lament* are those of the individual contributors.”

“Besides,” said Frey, “Nobody actually *reads* the newsletter.” (Well, they do in St. Louis; the newsletter’s circulation was wide enough to attract the attention of a newspaper columnist in that city, who recently wrote an enraged piece.)

Frey also felt the criticism was overblown because it was merely about words. “I don’t know what people are so excited about; it’s not like Evens or Brent have any influence over any law,” she said.

Nor was it as if Frey had great respect for the opinions of the writers. Evans had published dozens of similar articles in the newsletter before she took over almost two years ago, she said.

“Evans used to have these articles month after month, ‘Kill this group, kill that group,’” Frey said.

Bruce Kent, publications officer and board member with the national parent organization, American Mensa Ltd., said the group has guidelines for the newsletters that are issued by almost 150 chapters. Those guidelines call for material to be in “good taste” and suggest that editors “avoid publishing material that reflects negatively on Mensa.”

“We officially deplore hate material,” Kent said.

Did Evans’ and Brent’s pieces violate the guidelines? Apparently not.

“I hadn’t seen them as hate articles,” said the chairman of the Greater Los Angeles Area Mensa chapter, a woman who goes only by the name of Gowen. While one board member dissented, seven agreed with Gowen during their Dec. 3 meeting. Members rallied around Frey, giving her a unanimous vote of confidence and telling others that the flap over the articles was a waste of the best and brightest’s brain energy.

Gowen said the newsletter and its articles were appropriate for its high-IQ readership.

“It depends on whom the publication is for,” she said. “If you are writing for just anyone, you write it one way. But if you write it to get people to think, you write it a different way.”

Author Brent, who wrote about population control, said, “I don’t want to be portrayed as some weirdo person, though nobody else agrees with me.

“We cannot continue to have population explosion. Growth has to stop. We better face that we have to kill people. There are not unlimited amount of resources.”

The way to trim the population, according to Brent, is to force people to purchase the right to reproduce. In his world view, children would not be allowed to inherit wealth, so everyone would start on a level playing field when it came to buying their reproductive rights.

Many Mensa members say they don’t begrudge anyone the right to express an opinion. But they said the official newsletter was not the correct spot to air views advocating exterminations.

“While I agree with free press, I also believe there’s a certain responsibility,” said member Martin Elkort. “This indicates to me that having a high IQ does not necessarily translate to common sense or wisdom.”

[And then, from the 1/11/95 issue of *The Bakersfield Californian*.]

MENSAN MADE A DUMB MOVE, HIGH-IQ SET SAYS

by Tamara Koehler

It is the last thing you’d expect to hear from a Jewish man who says he lost 190 relatives in the Holocaust.

“Hitler’s greatest crime was not that he killed millions of Jews, but that his actions prevent discussion about population control and a master race,” says Tehachapi attorney and former East Kern Municipal Court Judge Jason G. Brent.

Well, OK, it’s a free country where people can say what they think. But when Brent put his thoughts to paper in the November newsletter of Mensa, the high-IQ society, it touched off a furor of criticism that he knows he hasn’t heard the last of.

Hate material, dangerous talk, get rid of the bum. That was the reaction of many members of the elite group that boasts IQs in the top 2 percent nationwide. Others wrote letters threatening to quit the organization unless Brent wrote an apology.

“As a stepfather of a Down syndrome child who loves him and is incensed at the thought of advocacy of his extermination, I insist on an immediate written apology and retraction of the policy of printing hate articles,” wrote Alan Stillson of Lancaster.

But reactions among Brent’s fellow Mensa members in Bakersfield are more tolerant, in part because they know him as a lawyer who takes in poor clients and has served on the county’s Human Relations Commission.

They say Brent’s article was at worst “politically incorrect” and at best an honest expression of well-thought-out ideas.

“First of all, this is an in-house publication; it’s not pitched and promoted on the newsstands,” said Peggy Noland, an attorney in Kern and proctor of the local Mensa chapter. “I encourage the forum and the opportunity where people can express a position that may be a little unpopular in the mainstream.”

Don Silvius, a retired Bakersfield City School District supervisor and Mensa member, said the newsletter often is filled with non-mainstream types of opinion pieces.

“Political correctness is not one of the strong suits of this group of minds,” Silvius said. “One of the things that makes Mensa interesting is that any topic is up for discussion.”

The article in question is called “Like It Or Not,” a one-page discussion on the need for enforced birth control and euthanasia to bring the world’s population under control. It appeared in *Lament*, the monthly newsletter of the Southern California chapters of Mensa, which includes about 2,000 members in Kern and points south.

At the center of the article is a picture of Pope John Paul II, a man Brent says is “one of the two greatest criminals who ever lived.” (The other, Brent says, is Hitler.)

The greatest crime anyone can commit in this age of exploding population growth is to have more than two children, Brent argues.

Grim facts are woven through Brent’s arguments. Every 30 years, the world’s population doubles. At present, there are more than 5.6 billion people on the globe, with roughly two-thirds living in Asia.

Brent argues that society eventually will play God and decide who is to live and who should die. On the debit side are “the old, the weak, the stupid and those

unable to survive in a highly technological society.”

Brent admits his words inspire strong reactions. But that's what he wants.

Despite his strong rhetoric, Brent is a man of contrasts—a Democrat turned Republican, a man who says the poor are bound to be on society's to-do-in list yet takes on many of his clients for little or no payment.

Brent was appointed to the East Kern Municipal Court judgeship by Gov. George Deukmejian in 1988 and served in the Mojave, Tehachapi and Boron branches until 1990.

Information is available by calling Noland at (805) 589-4691.

[END OF QUOTING]

This is the same man who ruled against Ekkers while working with the S&L and Governor of California. He and Steven Horn, his friendly cohort (still), both were

given information from George Green AND THE UNIVERSITY OF SCIENCE AND PHILOSOPHY to prevent getting the “property” case settled. I warned you local friends, in the beginning, that it was going all the way to the White House—and so it has gone even further. Brent is a part of the Zionist One Worlders who fully plan to HAVE EVERYTHING OF PROPERTY—AND KILL OFF THE ELDERLY, INFIRM AND COMPROMISED—THAT MEANS EVEN THE HOMELESS!! AND, WORSE, IT HAS HIT THE PAPERS!! Well, perhaps it is “better”. It is hard to continue to blame E.J. and Doris for ALL HIS PROBLEMS today, is it not?

I do suggest that this information from Mensa with cover-letter be gotten to all the legal counsel in EVERY case—it will reflect right back into Green's lap. Remember that everything is hooked to everything else—that is, the attorney, Jason Brent, that George sent Leon and Eleanor to, to “getcha”. With morals such as

described in the paper and a history of removal of documents and tapes from case files and personal threats with many witnesses, while representing a case HE STARTED with the lot owner and then the subsequent arrest fiasco—is good background to consider for ammunition now. The fact they are making amends FOR HIM by saying that he handles some cases free—is pure B.S. Jason Brent committed a crime by trying to force Ekkers to pay his legal fees in a case he brought through the county in which the taxpayers paid for his client's legal encounter. This is where it is, readers, you have to hit it at home or you can't change a nation when these are the types of men you have on the benches of your courts across this nation. I am tired of the criminals winning! I also hope you ones who now KNOW THE ASSOCIATED PRESS PERSONNEL WILL ACT WISELY AND SWIFTLY. [See Rick Martin's letter to the Associated Press in the following article.] Thank you.

The following article is reprinted from page 43 of the January 24, 1995 issue of CONTACT.

Jason Brent—The Sequel

Editor's note: In our spare time (ha!) here at CONTACT, we've perfected a Time Machine that has allowed us to go forward and bring back for your “enjoyment” the Letters To The Editor which are printed in this Wednesday's (1/25/95) edition of THE TEHACHAPI NEWS. After Brent took center stage as last week's Front Page story, Commander Hatonn has continued to refer to the absurdity of this man and his viewpoint throughout writings in this week's CONTACT. Thus we thought you might care to read some of the heated, indignant local reactions to the ideas of this “rebel without a cause”. If you didn't already have it figured out before now, you ought to now have a pretty good idea of the typical “brilliance” of the shining stars of most so-called high-IQ societies. I have reluctantly had to be around such proclaimed “brilliance” for all of my professional life and, believe me, it takes some getting used to—if that's ever really possible while holding onto one's common sense! — E. Y.

READER SHOCKED BY BRENT ARTICLE

I am shocked and alarmed that Mojave's former judge, a licensed attorney-at-law, would make such Nazi statements as Jason Brent has in his recent article appearing in the newsletter of an alleged high-IQ organization called *Mensa*.

Mr. Brent, a practicing attorney in Tehachapi, wrote some of the following remarks in his article—which, by the way, has been picked up by the major press across the country. His remarks include:

“...society must face the concept that we kill off the old, weak, the stupid and the inefficient,” concluding that the true travesty wrought by Hitler was that he forever spoiled the concept of a master race, and “I'm not a fascist, I just have a problem that we better face,” (I'll say he has a problem—big time) and “I don't want to be portrayed as some weirdo person, though nobody else agrees with me—we cannot continue to have population explosion. Growth has to stop. We better face that we have to kill people. There are not unlimited amounts of resources.”

From a man who is practicing law in our humble community, and touted as a leader of the community, formerly evidenced by a bill-board upon entering town

and one in Mojave—is this the kind of stupid and prejudicial commentary that we want to reflect on our community? In Brent's pious condescending tone, he goes on to add, “The way to trim the population, is to force people to purchase the right to reproduce.”

With such inappropriate commentary, Brent should be called to answer for his actions before the State Bar Association.

Even in a free society this kind of outrageous arrogance is rare—particularly when stemming from an alleged group of “smart folk”.

Amazing disgrace.

Rick Martin

HOPES GOD MORE FORGIVING THAN BRENT

In reference to that article on Jason Brent's idea of eliminating the elderly, weak, stupid and inefficient [*it*] is better known as Genocide. Does Mr. Brent want to walk these people into ovens as did Hitler!

I would like Mr. Brent to know that the people of this nation will not put up with this kind of thinking.

And if any organization that Mr. Brent belongs to would advocate this kind of thinking, [*they*] should be watched and monitored closely.

I suggest that Mr. Brent get some psychological help.

I would also like to add that I will defend Mr. Brent's right to his opinion.

The world should be protected from people like Mr. Brent and his way of thinking.

I hope that my God is more forgiving of the elderly, weak, stupid and inefficient people of this world than is Jason Brent.

Sandra L. Wills

APPALLED AT ATTORNEY'S WRITINGS

In reference to Mr. Brent's statement to Mensa. I would be appalled to have a member of my organization write or say anything like this.

I, being one of the old, weak, stupid and inefficient (veterans) that fought for this country so that Mr. Brent can have his opinion. I must say Hitler would have been proud.

Why have a debate? What political office is Mr. Brent trying to run for. I think Mr. Brent should read the plaque on the Statue of Liberty.

David F. Terry
Old, weak, stupid taxpayer

BRENT ARTICLE UPSETS WRITER

I'm writing regarding the comments that Jason Brent (ex-municipal court judge of Mojave who has a law office in Golden Hills) made to his Mensa group.

How can anyone in this community support a person who advocates the killing of our old, maimed, ignorant and sick.

Some of you who are his clients I'm sure fit one of the categories now. How does that make you feel??? Does he have his or your best interest at heart or does he even have a heart???

Talk about Nazi Germany!! This man(??), whose recent desire was to get voted onto the Superior Court bench in Bakersfield, is right here among us and advocating that many in this community should be murdered.

He proudly claims to be a Jew, and they criticized Hitler for the Holocaust. His ideas seem to be aligning with the Hitler philosophy of creating a master race. “If you talk like a duck and act like a duck...”

Dr. Al Overholt

BRENT SOLUTION TO OVERPOPULATION A ‘DISGRACE’

Tehachapi attorney, Jason G. Brent, was quoted on January 10, 1995 in the *Los Angeles Times* from an article he wrote for Mensa. Mensa is a group of people who think they have high IQs—over 132.

Mr. Brent, referring to the overpopulation in the world says in the article, “society must face the concept that we kill off the old, weak, the stupid and the inefficient. We cannot continue to have population explosion. Growth has to stop. We better face that we have to kill people. There are not unlimited resources.” Further, Mr. Brent says the true travesty wrought by Hitler was that he forever spoiled the concept of a master races.

Rush Limbaugh was so incensed by Mr. Brent's article that he quoted from it on his national radio and television shows, pointing out the absurdity of it and arrogance of Mr. Brent or anyone touting such a barbaric view.

In the May 31, 1990 edition of the Tehachapi *Ad-vantage*, Kern County Judge John Quinlen publicly listed \$50,000 worth of political contributions made by Jason Brent's L.A. law firm in 1987 and 1988. Mr. Brent was appointed shortly afterward to his Kern County Judgeship. What a coincidence. In 1989, Judge Brent was officially criticized in the Kern County

Auditor's report for a poor record in disposing of cases. After seeing the facts in print, the voters turned Brent's bid for election down in 1990.

There is a problem with overpopulation in this world but I think that Jason Brent's solution is a disgrace to humanity. You certainly have a right to your opinion but you also represent the public as an

attorney and people have the right to know what kind of a person you are. The ironic thing is that Mr. Brent has stated publicly many times that he is Jewish. In my opinion, he is living proof that a supposed high IQ doesn't translate to any degree of moral integrity or wisdom.

Brent Moorhead

The following article is reprinted from the page 13 of the February 7, 1995 issue of CONTACT.

Keep Writing Those Letters!

Jason Brent Still Stirring Up Trouble!

Editor's note: We have to share with you some of the latest feedback from the news media about "brilliant" ex-Judge Jason Brent—you know, the Mensa high-IQ group's star(?) spokesman who wants to "humanely dispatch" any of us old, poor or stupid taxpayers—and who has had a personal vendetta against the Ekkers for many years now. See the Front Page story of the 1/17/95 issue of CONTACT for the basics on this matter, and also see p.43 of the 1/24/95 issue of CONTACT for follow-up reactions. Last week's CONTACT, pgs. 55-56, provided some of the early background on how this paragon of "justice" has railroaded and otherwise persecuted the Ekkers.

And don't forget to register YOUR indignations about the shenanigans of this "judge"—and keep those letters pouring onto the desks of the others, listed below, who either need constant reminding of your watchful concern or who just need your words of support.

FROM NEWSPAPER READERS ACROSS THE COUNTRY

THE DENVER POST (1/22/95):

Evolution has graced *homo sapiens* with the capacity for high intelligence, and the capacity for compassion and moral reasoning. Based on the disgraceful pronouncements from the Los Angeles chapter of Mensa, I would much rather cast my lot with Mensa's designated misfits than with a group whose putative high intelligence is distressingly devoid of any trace of essential humanity.

*Joseph D. McInerney
Colorado Springs, CO*

THE BAKERSFIELD CALIFORNIAN (1/21/95):

This letter is written in response to the article by Jason Brent, which dealt with his views on population control and euthanasia. My first comment is in regard to the reaction of people who became outraged at the thought of those two subjects. But isn't this how our ideas and our ideals begin to change. We start with a radical concept introduced

by someone, then it is fostered along by others.

New words or phrases are used by these people to tone down or soothe us until we are desensitized to what is actually going on. At this point, we may begin to believe what is being said just might be right. This, in turn, erodes the moral fiber of ourselves and our society.

This has already happened in our society. Forty years ago, the concept of abortion would have brought about the same reactions that are happening today regarding the statements by Brent. Now we have phrases such as, "It's a woman's choice," "Medical procedure," or using the word "fetus" when referring to the baby.

All of these have contributed to the devaluing of our morals, and many of us are not even aware of it. Take some time and ask yourself what is actually going on. Are we believing that something is right based upon the criteria that I have mentioned? If so, let's work to change what has been done.

*Ronnie McLean
Bakersfield, CA*

THE BAKERSFIELD CALIFORNIAN (1/21/95):

The gift of a superior IQ carries with it the duty to use that ability to assist those with limitations imposed

by physical or mental incapacity and the inevitable effects of growing old.

A good example of this is Dr. Steven Hawking, the world renowned astrophysicist whose intellect searches for answers that may benefit all life forms without arbitrary standards or distinctions, while at the same time his remaining bodily functions are held hostage by a most debilitating illness.

Brent's concern about the effects of the geometric increase in population growth is nothing more than a restatement of the earlier discarded views of the economist Robert Malthus.

Instead of looking at the glass as half empty, I challenge Brent, together with all thinking people regardless of their age or infirmities, to view the glass as half full and provide the leadership that is needed to ensure that the family of man will act responsibly and to guarantee that the atrocities committed by any self-appointed superior being will never happen again.

*Philip Rudnick, Attorney
Bakersfield, CA*

THE BAKERSFIELD CALIFORNIAN (1/29/95):

I am not a member of Mensa, but I am sometimes interested in the discussion of radical ideas. With this in mind, I present the following:

Is it better for society to put a disabled man out on the streets without food or clothing, expose him to abuse by those who would take advantage of his vulnerability, ignore his medical needs and allow him to suffer untold misery for years until he dies of starvation, exposure and disease, or would it be better to extinguish the man's life quickly in a humane manner?

Most readers would probably respond that neither of these options is acceptable in a civilized society. Many were shocked recently when Jason Brent suggested that societies might benefit if they considered the second solution for citizens suffering from serious, persistent mental illness.

For me, the first idea is just as immoral, and yet we have allowed it to become a reality. One-third of our homeless population suffers from serious mental illness, which is, in most cases, treatable. However, our legislators have passed laws that prevent the medical intervention these people must have to improve their quality of life.

Unless the laws are changed, our citizens who have been struck down by incurable, no-fault diseases at the beginning of their adult lives are doomed to suffer rejection and abuse until they die.

*Elizabeth Davis
Tehachapi, CA*

New Gaia Products

Order by Mail		1998 Order Form		Order by Phone	
New Gaia Products P.O. Box 27710 Las Vegas, NV 89126				1 (800) NEW-GAIA (639-4242) 1 (702) 263-5181 FAX	
(Please Print)					
Name			Date		
Street Address					
City/Town		State/Prov.		Zip Code	
Daytime Phone No.					
Credit Card No. (Visa, Master Card or Discover)			Expiration Date		
Signature For Credit Card Orders					

**** SHIPPING & HANDLING RATES:**

FOR: CA, WA, OR, AZ, MT, UT, ID, CO, NM, WY, NV		FOR THE REST OF CONTINENTAL USA	
\$ 0-100	\$6.00	\$ 0-100	\$8.00
\$ 101-200	\$7.00	\$ 101-200	\$9.00
\$ 201-300	\$8.00	\$ 201-300	\$10.00
\$ 301-400	\$9.00	\$ 301-400	\$11.00
\$ 401-500	\$10.00	\$ 401-500	\$12.00
\$ 501-600	\$11.00	\$ 501-600	\$13.00

ALASKA & HAWAII PLEASE CALL FOR SHIPPING RATES
NOTE:

- ** For UPS 2nd day to Rural Alaska, please call for rates.
- ** For Priority Mail to any locations, please call for rates.
- ** All Foreign orders, please contact our office in writing for specific rates as rates vary greatly.
- ** When ordering cases of product call for shipping rates.

FOR ALL BREAD MACHINES, BREAD MIXES, FLOUR ORDERS, PROGRAM STARTING PACKAGES AND MAINTENANCE PACKAGES, CALL FOR SHIPPING COSTS.

Item	PRICE PER UNIT	Qty.	Amount	Item	PRICE PER UNIT	Qty.	Amount
GAIANDRIANA LIQUID	16 oz. \$ 20.00 32 oz. \$ 40.00			OXYSOL Trace minerals & Colloidal Silver suspended in Hydrogen Peroxide	2 oz. \$ 8.00 16 oz. \$ 45.00 32 oz. \$ 75.00		
AQUAGAIA (Mitochondria) LIQUID	16 oz. \$ 20.00 32 oz. \$ 40.00			GAIACLEANSE KIT 14-DAY PARASITE PROGRAM	\$ 48.00		
GAIALYTE	1 liter \$ 8.50 2 liters \$ 15.00			<i>Individual components sold seperately—call for prices</i>			
KOMBUCHA TEA BREEZE	1 liter \$ 3.50 2 liters \$ 6.00			GULF WAR SYNDROME "Starter Kit"	\$260.00		
KOMBUCHA TEA VINEGAR	16 oz. \$ 6.00			GAIASORB NEUTRA-BOND	2 oz. \$ 6.00 each		
CARBRAGAIA (FIBRINO-CARTILAGE)	8 oz. \$ 8.50			NICOTINE___ CAFFEINE___ ALCOHOL___ SUCROSE___ STARCH___			
MELLOREAM BEVERAGE POWDER	3.25 lb \$ 15.00			GAIASORB NEUTRA-BOND TRAVEL PACK	\$ 15.00		
"3 IN 1" GRAPE SEED EXTRACT	60 CAPSULES \$ 18.00			*HITACHI (HB101) BREAD MACHINE	\$149.00		
"4 IN 1" WILD YAM EXTRACT	60 CAPSULES \$ 22.00			(FACTORY BLEMISHED/REFURBISHED)			
A-C-E Anti-Oxidant Formula	180 TABLETS \$ 24.95			*GAIASPELT BREAD MIX (Whole Wheat & Spelt)	\$ 3.50		
CHLORELLA	300 TABLETS/500mg. EA. \$ 21.00			(Pure Spelt)			
ECHINACEA GOLD PLUS	90 TABLETS \$ 24.50			* GAIASPELT FLOUR	2 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb. \$ 2.50 4 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb. \$ 5.00 8 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb. \$ 10.00		
GAIATRIM	— 30 Day Supply \$ 35.00			*GAIASPELT KERNELS	4 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb. \$ 5.00 10 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb. \$ 12.50		
GINKGO BILOBA (24% Extract)	180 TABLETS \$ 24.95			*PROGRAM STARTING PACKAGE	\$130.00		
OLIVE LEAF	60 TABLETS \$ 24.00			1 Bottle Gaiandriana (1 qt.) 1 Bottle AquaGaia (1 qt.) 2 Bottles Gaialyte (2 liters each) 4 Pkgs. Spelt Bread Mix 5 Audio-cassettes			
OLIVE LEAF EXTRACT	35 PG. BOOKLET \$ 2.75 S&H included			* MAINTENANCE PACKAGE	\$ 80.00		
RARE EARTH CAPSULES	60 CAPSULES \$ 6.00			1 Bottle Gaiandriana (1 qt.) 2 Bottles Gaialyte (2 liters each) 4 Pkgs. Spelt Bread Mix			
POSLIN CAPSULES	60 CAPSULES \$ 6.00			* MICROWATER™ ELECTROLYSIS	\$1100.00		
ALOE PLUS 77	60 CAPSULES/450mg. EA. \$ 16.95			ALKALINE/ACIDIC WATER SYSTEM			
ALOE FREEZE DRIED CAPS	90 CAPSULES \$ 30.00			VORTEX KIT	\$ 8.00		
NONI	60 CAPSULES \$ 22.00			ADZUKI BEANS 50-LB BAG	\$ 50.00		
MEGA-MULTI VITAMINS	30 CAPSULES \$ 11.00			RED LENTILS 50-LB BAG	\$ 30.00		
ALOE JUICE Whole Leaf Aloe Vera Concentrate (10X STRENGTH)	1 liter \$ 18.00						
SUPER OXY (CHERRY-BERRY) (CRANBERRY-APPLE)	1 quart \$ 18.00						
BODY BOOSTER	32 oz. \$ 20.00						
LIQUID LIFE	32 oz. \$ 22.00						
GAIAGLO LOTION	4 oz. \$ 20.00						
HORSETAIL TINCTURE	2 oz. \$ 8.00						
GAIA VITE Colloidal Multi-Vitamin & Mineral	2 oz. \$ 10.00						
GAIACOL Colloidal Silver with trace minerals & Trace Gold suspended in a distilled water fluid	2 oz. \$ 10.00 16 oz. \$ 56.00 32 oz. \$ 96.00						
GAIAGOLD Colloidal Gold	2 oz. \$ 20.00 16 oz. \$ 112.00 32 oz. \$ 192.00						
GAIA DHEA Colloidal Dehydroepiandrosterone	2 oz. \$ 20.00						
GAIA CU-29 Colloidal Copper	2 oz. \$ 10.00						
GAIA TI-22 Colloidal Titanium	2 oz. \$ 20.00						
GAIALIFE COLLOIDAL MINERALS 121++	2 oz. \$ 10.00						

PLEASE USE THE SHIPPING RATE CHART (located on the top of this order form) WHEN CALCULATING SHIPPING FOR ALL New Gaia Products.

* FOR PROGRAM STARTING PACKAGES and MAINTENANCE PACKAGES, BREAD MACHINE, BREAD PRODUCTS, MICROWATER™ ELECTROLYSIS, BEANS AND LENTILS PLEASE CALL FOR SHIPPING RATES.

PLEASE ALLOW 3 TO 6 WEEKS FOR DELIVERY.

Please make all checks and money orders payable to: New Gaia Products P.O. Box 27710 Las Vegas NV 89126	TOTAL	
	SHIPPING & HANDLING	
	SUB TOTAL	
	SALES TAX Nevada Residents only: add 7%	
	TOTAL ENCLOSED	

PHOENIX JOURNALS LIST

THESE WORKS ARE A SERIES CALLED THE *Phoenix Journals* AND HAVE BEEN WRITTEN TO ASSIST MAN TO BECOME AWARE OF LONG-STANDING DECEPTIONS AND OTHER MATTERS CRITICAL TO HIS SURVIVAL AS A SPECIES AT THIS TIME. SINGLE Journals ARE \$6.00; ANY 4 Journals ARE \$5.50 EACH; 10 OR MORE Journals ARE \$5.00 EACH (Shipping extra—see right.)

1. SIPAPU ODYSSEY
 2. AND THEY CALLED HIS NAME IMMANUEL....
 3. SPACE-GATE, THE VEIL REMOVED
 4. SPIRAL TO ECONOMIC DISASTER
 5. FROM HERE TO ARMAGEDDON
 7. THE RAINBOW MASTERS
 9. SATAN'S DRUMMERS
 10. PRIVACY IN A FISHBOWL
 11. CRY OF THE PHOENIX
 21. CREATION, THE SACRED UNIVERSE
 27. PHOENIX OPERATOR-OWNER MANUAL
 38. THE DARK CHARADE
 39. THE TRILLION DOLLAR LIE...VOL. I
 40. THE TRILLION DOLLAR LIE...VOL. II
 41. THE DESTRUCTION OF A PLANET—ZIONISM IS RACISM
 42. UNHOLY ALLIANCE
 43. TANGLED WEBS VOL. I
 44. TANGLED WEBS VOL. II
 45. TANGLED WEBS VOL. III
 46. TANGLED WEBS VOL. IV
 48. TANGLED WEBS VOL. V
 49. TANGLED WEBS VOL. VI
 50. THE DIVINE PLAN VOL. I
 51. TANGLED WEBS VOL.VII
 52. TANGLED WEBS VOL. VIII
 53. TANGLED WEBS VOL. IX
 54. THE FUNNEL'S NECK
 55. MARCHING TO ZION
 56. SEX AND THE LOTTERY
 57. GOD, TOO, HAS A PLAN 2000 DIVINE PLAN VOL.II
 58. FROM THE FRYING PAN INTO THE PIT OF FIRE
 59. "REALITY" ALSO HAS A DRUM-BEAT!
 60. AS THE BLOSSOM OPENS
 61. PUPPY-DOG TALES
 62. CHAPARRAL SERENDIPITY
 63. THE BEST OF TIMES
 64. TO ALL MY CHILDREN
 65. THE LAST GREAT PLAGUE
 66. ULTIMATE PSYCHOPOLITICS
 67. THE BEAST AT WORK
 68. ECSTASY TO AGONY
 69. TATTERED PAGES
 70. NO THORNLESS ROSES
 71. COALESCENCE
 72. CANDLELIGHT
 73. RELATIVE CONNECTIONS VOL.I
 74. MYSTERIES OF RADIANCE UNFOLDED VOL. II
 75. TRUTH AND CONSEQUENCES VOL. III
 76. SORTING THE PIECES VOL. IV
 77. PLAYERS IN THE GAME
 78. IRON TRAP AROUND AMERICA
 79. MARCHING TO ZOG
 80. TRUTH FROM THE ZOG BOG
 81. RUSSIAN ROULETTE
 82. RETIREMENT RETREATS
 83. POLITICAL PSYCHOS
 84. CHANGING PERSPECTIVES
 85. SHOCK THERAPY
 86. MISSING THE LIFEBOAT??
 87. IN GOD'S NAME AWAKEN!
 88. THE ADVANCED DEMOLITION LEGION
 89. FOCUS OF DEMONS
 90. TAKING OFF THE BLINDFOLD
 91. FOOTSTEPS INTO TRUTH
 92. WALK A CROOKED ROAD WITH THE CROOKS
 93. CRIMINAL POLITBUROS AND OTHER PLAGUES
 94. WINGING IT...
 95. HEAVE-UP (Phase One)
 96. HEAVE-HO (Phase Two)
 97. HEAVE 'EM OUT (Phase Three)
 98. ASCENSION OR NEVER-EVER LAND?
 99. USURPERS OF FREEDOM IN CONSPIRACY
 100. BUTTERFLIES, MIND CONTROL—THE RAZOR'S EDGE
 101. THE BREATHING DEAD AND CEMENT CHILDREN
 102. SACRED WISDOM
 103. CONFRONT THE NOW CREATE THE FUTURE
 104. FIRST STEPS
 105. AMERICA IN PERIL—AN UNDERSTATEMENT!
 107. RING AROUND THE ROSIE...!
 130. TRACKING DOWN THE KILLER
- "AND OTHER FORMS OF MURDER"(The Health Book)

FOR INFORMATION ABOUT JOURNALS, BOOKS, ETC., MENTIONED IN THIS NEWSPAPER, PLEASE INQUIRE:

PHOENIX SOURCE DISTRIBUTORS, Inc.

P.O. Box 27353
Las Vegas, Nevada 89126

(or call)
1-800-800-5565
(Mastercard, VISA, Discover)

Phoenix Source Distributors SHIPPING CHARGES:

USA (except Alaska & Hawaii)
UPS-\$3.75 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l
Bookrate-\$2.50 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l
Priority-\$3.40 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l

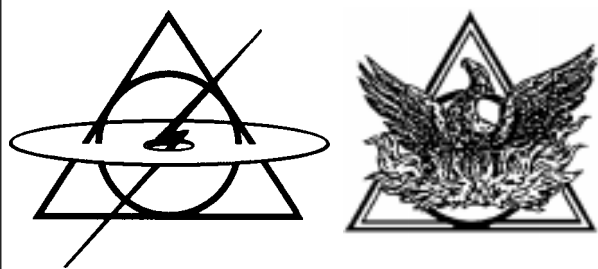
ALASKA & HAWAII
Bookrate-\$2.50 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l
Priority-\$3.40 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l
UPS 2nd day-\$9.00 1st title, \$1 ea add'l

CANADA & MEXICO
Surface-\$3.00 1st title, \$1.50 ea add'l
Airbook-\$4.50 1st title, \$2.00 ea add'l

FOREIGN
Surface-\$3.00 1st title, \$1.50 ea add'l
Airbook-\$8.00 per title estimate

(Please allow 3-4 weeks for delivery on all book orders)

PLEASE NOTE:
CONTACT and Phoenix Source Distributors are **NOT** the same! Checks sent for JOURNALS or book orders should **NOT** be made out to CONTACT—and vice versa.



SUBSCRIBE TO CONTACT, CALL: 1-800-800-5565

CONTACT: THE PHOENIX PROJECT Subscription Rates

CONTACT: THE PHOENIX PROJECT

is published by CONTACT, Inc.

Post Office Box 27800
Las Vegas, NV 89126

Subscription orders may be placed by mail to the above address or by phone to 1-800-800-5565. Subscription rates are: \$30 for 13 issues (US); \$35 (Canada/Mexico); \$40 (Foreign); or 26 issues for \$60 (US); \$70 (Canada/Mexico); \$80 (Foreign); or 52 issues for \$110 (US); \$120 (Canada/Mexico); \$130 (Foreign). Subscribers: Expiration date appears on upper left side of mailing label.

Quantity Subscriptions: \$95.00 for 10 copies of 13 issues (US); \$125 for 25 copies of 13 issues(US); \$160 for 50 copies of 13 issues (US); \$275 for 100 copies of 13 issues (US); \$190 for 10 copies of 26 issues (US); or \$1,100 for 100 copies of 52 issues (US). UPS postpaid Continental U.S. For Foreign subscriptions call or write for shipping charges.

Single copies of back issues of CONTACT, THE PHOENIX LIBERATOR or PHOENIX EXPRESS are \$3.00 each. Quantity back issue prices are as follows: 1st copy \$3.00, each additional \$0.45. Shipping included, postpaid in the Continental U.S.A. Canada, Mexico and Foreign orders please call or write for quotes on additional shipping charges.

TELEPHONE HOTLINE

805-822-0202

As an adjunct to CONTACT, the Telephone Hotline keeps you as informed as possible on current events and other important information that needs to get to our subscribers before our publishing date.

The message machine will answer after 2 rings if there are any new messages for that day, and after 4 rings if not. Thus daily callers can hang up after 2 rings and save toll charges if no new message has been recorded. If the Hotline does not answer your call, then that means there is currently no Hotline message.